

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY OF HAWKINS COUNTY, TENNESSEE

by
Alvy Ray Smith, FASG

This is a hyperlinked text file.

It looks like a book but acts like a webpage:

The top line of the title page is linked to the table of contents.

Each line in the table of contents is linked to its sketch.

The person atop a sketch is linked to its respective child line.

A child with a + sign is linked to its respective parent sketch.

Each line in the table of illustrations is linked to its picture.

Each footnote superscript is linked to its footnote.

The cursor changes to a pointing finger above a link. Then click.

Copyright ©2007–2019 by Alvy Ray Smith

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or any information storage or retrieval system, without permission in writing from the copyright holder, except for the inclusion of brief quotations in a review.



Published by
ARS LONGA
publications imprint of
Alvy Ray Smith, PhD, FASG
Berkeley CA
<alvyray.com>

Bibliographic Reference:

Alvy Ray Smith, FASG. *The Alexander Smith Family of Hawkins County, Tennessee*. Berkeley: Ars Longa, 2019. Please also cite the version number that appears on the title page.

Text in red is unsubstantiated at this printing, or claimed but not supported by proof, or is a question I am asking for possible future answer, or is in some other way to be considered temporary. An advantage of electronic publishing is that I can continue to improve and update the text while the mass of valid information is made available now. It is important therefore that citations mention the version number, that red items not be cited, and that the color be preserved.

Dedicated to the memory of my Father, died aged 94 years,
ALVY RAY⁶ SMITH,
and my Mother, died aged 93 years,
EDITH HORTENSE (SANDERS) SMITH.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

TABLE OF ILLUSTRATIONS	viii
PICTURE CREDITS	ix
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	x
PREFACE	xi
THE DNA EVIDENCE	xiii
First Generation	1
1. ALEXANDER SMITH	1
Second Generation	12
2. JOHN SMITH (ALEXANDER ¹)	12
3. ALEXANDER SMITH	13
4. ELIZABETH SMITH	17
5. WILLIAM SMITH	19
6. GEORGE WASHINGTON SMITH	20
7. JOSEPH SMITH	22
8. SAMUEL SMITH (?ALEXANDER ¹)	25
Third Generation	30
10. ALEXANDER SMITH (?JOHN ²)	30
12. REBECCA SMITH (JOHN ²)	30
14. JOHN SMITH (?ALEXANDER ²)	32
15. GENTRY SMITH (ALEXANDER ²)	35
16. WILLIAM GEORGE SMITH	36
21. HUGH SMITH	41
28. ALEXANDER SMITH (?GEORGE WASHINGTON ²)	45
29. JOSEPH SMITH	47
30. JOHN SMITH	49
31. GENTRY SMITH	49
32. THOMAS J. SMITH	52
33. GEORGE WASHINGTON SMITH (GEORGE WASHINGTON ²)	54
43. ELLEN SMITH (SAMUEL ²)	55
45. MARGARET SMITH	57
46. JOHN SMITH	59

49. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN SMITH	60
Fourth Generation	64
61. SYLVESTER SMITH (JOHN ³).....	64
62. MATILDA SMITH.....	65
64. JAMES SMITH	66
68. MARY JANE SMITH (WILLIAM G. ³)	69
69. NANCY B. SMITH.....	71
70. LUCRETIA SMITH	74
71. PHOEBE SMITH.....	76
72. MARGARET ELIZABETH SMITH.....	78
73. WILLIAM SMITH	80
75. ALEXANDER SMITH	84
78. ROBERT SMITH (HUGH ³)	86
79. WALLACE SMITH.....	87
80. JAMES N. SMITH	88
90. REUBEN SMITH (JOSEPH ³)	89
92. ELIZABETH SMITH	89
97. JOSEPH GEORGE SMITH	89
105. JOHN GENTRY SMITH (GENTRY ³).....	92
106. MALINDA SMITH	93
108. WILLIAM SMITH	94
116. JAMES PINKNEY SMITH.....	95
117. JACKSON M. SMITH.....	98
130. GEORGE RUSSELL SMITH (GEORGE WASHINGTON ³).....	99
146. ADA SMITH (BENJAMIN FRANKLIN ³)	102
Fifth Generation	105
168. SAMUEL SMITH (NANCY B. ⁴).....	105
169. WILLIAM SMITH	106
170. JOHN SMITH	107
194. GEORGE W. SMITH (WILLIAM ⁴).....	109
199. JAMES ALLEY SMITH.....	112
205. FLORA BELLE SMITH (ALEXANDER ⁴)	116
206. BIRD SMITH.....	118
251. AMIZONA SMITH (GEORGE RUSSELL ⁴).....	122

TABLE OF CONTENTS

252. HUMPHREY P. SMITH	123
255. ROY FINNELL SMITH	125
Sixth Generation	127
292. FLORENCE EMOGENE SKELTON (FLORA BELLE ⁵).....	127
APPENDIXES	131
A. WILL OF ALEXANDER SMITH, 1842	131
B. TENNESSEE SUPREME COURT CASE, 1847	133
BIBLIOGRAPHY	142
NAME INDEX	149
COLOPHON	162
ADDITIONS OR CORRECTIONS.....	162
ILLUSTRATIONS	I

Table of Illustrations

No table of figures entries found.

Picture Credits

Acknowledgments

[Same as for *Texian-New Mexican Smiths*] I wish to thank the following contributors to this work, but most particularly, Christine (Smith) Andrews, who has generously shared her treasure trove of Smith family artifacts and records with me and other Smith researchers, and similarly to Ken Whitley, who has made careful analysis of much Smith evidence and shared it with me and other researchers:

Family member or researcher—Linda Anderson, Christine (–) (Smith) Andrews, Gwen Childs, Margaret (Smith) Coleman, Linda Dyer, Leshya Foster, Robert Gleason, Sue Gorman, Hilda Henley, Terry Jenkins, Lynn (Smith) (Lockwood) Aucutt, Casandra (Smith) Martin, Gwen (Smith) McJunkins, Kristin Lee Nielson, Nancy Nielson, Evelyn (Harrison) Pugh, Alvy Smith (my father), William Lawrece Smith, Bob Snyder, Melanie Snyder, Debra Thompson, Sherry Thompson, Maureen Webb, Ken Whitley, William “Bill” Randall Wilson, Norma Gorman Wright.

Preface

The book formerly titled *The Jesse Richard Smith Family of Texas and New Mexico, and the Associated Families of Elijah P. Gorman and John Malone Harrison, 1774–2011: Including his ancestors, James M. Smith and William Berry Smith, who both fought at San Jacinto* got too large. On 30 Jan. 2013 I severed that book into three volumes, one for each distinct surname in the title. At that time I changed the title of the Smith family volume to reflect the broader coverage it has taken on since I originally began working on it over a decade ago. Jesse Richard Smith, my direct ancestor and Texian,^[1] was son of James M. Smith. Via DNA research I was able to push back Jesse's family one generation, to James M. Smith, and hence also to Jesse's uncle, William Berry Smith. So the original book has given rise to these three:

A Texian-New Mexican Smith Family, c1770–2017: Brothers William Berry Smith and James M. Smith, who fought at San Jacinto, and their families, and their brother Joel N. Smith, who founded the Cocke County, Tennessee branch

The Elijah P. Gorman Family, 1774–1993.

The John Malone Harrison Family, 1774–2010.

Since the version number at the severing was 7.26, I numbered each of the new volumes version 8.0.

On 14 July 2018 I severed the *Texian-New Mexican Smiths* book again into three new books. The reason was that that the book had grown too large to

1. Texian, as distinct from Texan, denotes a citizen of the Republic of Texas, 1836–1846. The same person was generally first a Mexican (before 1836), then a Texian (1836–1846), then an American, specifically a Texan, after 1846, without ever moving. Texan came into use in the 1850s. Texian thus refers to a Republic of Texas heritage. At the infamous battle of the Alamo on 23 Feb.–6 Mar. 1836, Gen. Santa Anna (and 11 times President of Mexico) and his Mexican troops defeated the Texian defenders, killing them all. The Republic of Texas had been declared on 2 Mar. 1836. The Alamo defeat was quickly followed by the famous (20-minute) revenge battle at San Jacinto on 21 Apr. 1836 in which Santa Anna was defeated, captured, and held for ransom, thus leading to recognition of the Republic. Anyone who fought at San Jacinto was rewarded with a “league and labor” of land (4,605 acres) in what is now called, of course, Texas.

use effectively in *Word*. I had reached over 810 pages. *Word* could still handle it but had slowed way down.

The book at that time carried two speculative lines that DNA showed might be promising lines. I have elected to separate out those two lines into two new books:

The Alexander Smith Family of Hawkins County, Tennessee [this book]

The Randolph Smith Family

And I've renamed the original Texian-New Mexican etc. book:

The Alexander Smith Family of Buncombe County, North Carolina

Since the version number of the book was v16.45 at the time of the severance, I elected to make the new version number of this book v17.0. I also made the two new books start at version number v17.0.

The section DNA Evidence explains what the two new books contain.

THE DNA EVIDENCE

The DNA Evidence

The Smith males with matching, or almost matching, DNA genetic signatures are as follows, with their descendency lists and genetic signatures on 67 markers, where available. The descents from the Alexander¹ (of Buncombe Co., N.C.) shown are proved in my book *The Alexander Smith Family of Buncombe Co., N.C.* (blue markers are those that do not match):^[2]

Michael Curtis⁷ Smith (*Curtis Arthur⁶, Arthur Milam⁵, John Milam⁴, John Alexander³, William Berry², Alexander¹*):

mwnjknllmmmCpjjkkypsCopqqkkswoqqKLLlkiophjjhjlwvpjllphlvtmlkmmkml

Alvy Ray⁷ Smith III (*Alvy Ray⁶, Alvy Ray⁵, Benjamin Benton⁴, Jesse Richard³, James M.², Alexander¹*):

mwnjknllmmmCpjjkkypsCopqqkkswoqqLLllkiophjjhjlwvpjllphlvtmlkmmkml

Craig Alan⁷ Smith (*Hubert Jess⁶, John Leland⁵, John H.⁴, Jesse Richard³, James M.², Alexander¹*):

mwnjknllmmmCpjjkkypsCopqqkkswoqqKLLlkiophjjhjlwvpjllphlvtmlkmmkml

Timothy Michael⁸ Smith (*Roger A.⁷, Robert Deward⁶, Otha⁵, Lewis Wilson⁴, James Colbert³, Joel N.², Alexander¹*):

mwnjknllmmmCpjjkkypsCopqqkkswoqqKLLlkiophjjhjlwvpjllphlvtmlkmmkml

There is a technique for taking these four genetic signatures and deriving from them what must have been the genetic signature of that Alexander¹. It's the parsimonious rule of thumb that it's more likely for one change per marker than two (and to change in the same direction yet). Details may be found in the reference in this footnote.^[3]

The parsimonious rule yields the following as the likely genetic signature for that Alexander¹. The two blue markers are resolved to **K**, **p**, and **w**.

2. Using the space-saving code for repeat counts: **a** = 1, . . . , **z** = 26, **A** = 27, . . . , **Z** = 52, and the ordering established by the testing company FamilyTreeDNA. The formal name for what I call a genetic signature is a *haplotype*, but I find that people confuse haplotype and haplogroup, neither of which is intuitively named. A *haplogroup* is a major subdivision of the human family. Every Smith male in this book belongs to haplogroup R1b, which consists of western European males.

3. I should add "with high probability" because that is always implied in DNA results.

mwnjknllmmmCpijkkypsCopqqkkswoqqKLllkiophjjhlwwpjllphlvtmlkmmkml

We call this the **Texian Smith Modal Signature**. As of 8 Jan. 2017, this has been extended to 111 markers by these 44 markers:

JoiolzzslkmjlljkkElmxojjwosnxpoylwrinqilk

Let's now look at two other signatures, where the red markers differ from the Texian Smith Modal Signature. No known paper-trail connections exist proving these two gentlemen are part of the Smith clan in *The Alexander Smith Family of Buncombe Co., N.C.*:

William Barton⁶ Smith (*Roy Finnell⁵, George Russell⁴, George Washington³, George Washington², Alexander¹*):

mwnjknllnmmCpijkkypsCopqqkkswoqqLMllkiophjjhlwwpjllphlvtmlkmmkml

Ricky Dean⁷ Smith (*Vaughn Verlyn⁶, Fred Noble⁵, William Scott⁴, William³, Randolph², [KYpatriarch]¹*):

mwnjknllmmmCpijkkxpsCopqqkkswoqqLMllkiophjjhlwwpjllphlvtmlkmmkml

The descent of William Barton (Bart) from (a different) Alexander¹ appears in this book, *The Alexander Smith Family of Hawkins County*. It is important to note that it is a proved fact that *Alexander¹ of Hawkins Co. here is distinct from Alexander¹ of Buncombe Co., N.C.*, at about the same time. Only 50–60 miles separate the two, but they are different men.

The signature for Bart differs from the Texian Smith Modal Signature, by distance 4 which is quite large but not out of reason. Bart's 111-marker result shows him even a further distance 4 from the deduced signature for Alexander¹ on the additional markers. Off by 8 on 111 is a large distance—but see the SNP argument below. The large distance suggests that the MRCA of Bart and the first four Smiths above might have occurred several generations earlier than either Alexander¹.

The descent of Ricky from Randolph² (and hence from an hypothesized [KYpatriarch]¹) is proved in my book, *The Randolph Smith Family*.

Bart matches Ricky on 65 of 67 markers. That makes them genetically close. We don't have enough information at this time to deduce their modal signature, but we can write it this way, on 67 markers, using the notation {x|y} to mean the marker at that position is either x or y. That is,

THE DNA EVIDENCE

we don't know which is the mutation. We don't yet have enough information to extend this to 111 markers:

mwnjknll{m|n}mmCpijkk{x|y}psCopqqkkswoqqLMllkiophjjhjlwwpjllphlvtmkmkkmll

We call this the non-Texian Smith Modal Signature. It differs (or might differ) from the Texian Modal Signature at the positions in red. A distance of 3–5 on 67 markers is starting to be too distant, certainly too distant to automatically claim kinship. If the two unresolved marker values resolve to m and y, then the two modal signatures still differ by 3 on 67, a little too loose for comfort.

Now we turn to a different kind of genetic argument. We've been discussing a type of genetic analysis based on STR mutations. An STR = Short Tandem Repeat is a short sequence of DNA that gets repeated again and again. Without going into too much detail, the genetic signatures discussed above are essentially a list of the number of repeats of each STR on a Y chromosome. STRs mutate (their repeat counts vary) fairly rapidly in terms of the very slow clock of evolution. Seven generations is an eyeblink on the evolutionary clock. Yet we have seen that we Smith boys have an STR mutation or two in that time period.

Another genetic technique is based on the SNP (pronounced "snip"), or Single Nucleotide Polymorphism. This is a single-letter mutation of great rarity. The whole human race is divided into subfamilies determined by the occasional SNP. We Smith boys must share a common list of SNPs. The deepest SNP—the most recent one timewise—is the one that shows the most kinship. A deep one is called R-S5940. I have it and so do Michael and Timothy.

The encouraging news is that Bart also carries SNP R-S5940. What this means is that the chain of rare mutations on my Y chromosome match one for one those on Bart's Y chromosome, down to a deep level—even though his genetic signature departs by distance 8 from the Texian Smith Modal Signature.

There's even a deeper SNP, called R-BY38534. So it's shared by an even smaller set of humans. Both Bart and I (Alvy) share this deep SNP.

Let me express this kind of match between Bart and me another way. We both match for every SNP that is now known for our general branch of the human race, known as the R1b haplogroup, or western European males. All of this group share the SNP called R-M343. The next SNP, called R-P25, in the chain divides the vast R1b clan of human males into two parts. Half (say) of the western European males have SNP R-P25, and half do not. We (Bart and I) are both in the half that has it. Then the next SNP in the chain is called R-P297, which divides our half into half again (or the original group into quarters).^[4] Bart and I are both in the subgroup with that SNP. And so forth. Each SNP in the chain further subdivides the western European males. The 13th SNP in the chain is R-S5940. The 13th SNP subdivides the original group of all western European males into a group roughly 1/8192th the size of the original group (8192 is 2 raised to the 13th power). After all this subdividing, Bart and I (and all the Smith boys) still fall into the same bucket.

Suppose there are 3 billion males on earth today. Suppose there are 30 major clans. These are not unreasonable assumptions. Western European males form just one of those clans. That means that approximately 100 million males alive today are western European males. Divide this by 8000 (to make the math easier than dividing by 8192 would be) to get 12,500 males who share the chain of SNPs that ends with the one called R-S5940. Are there as many as 12,500 Smiths (our Smiths, not those others) in the world today? Probably not. There are several other SNPs in the chain to be discovered that would narrow this group down to just us Smiths. We are learning new SNPs every few days now. Another three SNPs in the chain would further subdivide this group down to a subgroup of size about 1,500. So a chain of say 16–20 SNPs could just be read off as (our) Smiths. We're not quite there yet.

So again, after all this subdividing—through 13 successive SNPs—Bart and I fall into the same bucket. So do Michael and Timothy.^[5]

4. Since this is a rough argument only, I'm assuming that for every SNP on one branch there is also one on the other branch or branches. Although probably true, the corresponding SNPs on other branches would be different from the SNP on our branch and almost assuredly would happen at a different time.

5. We can look forward to a time when a YDNA test will result in a surname. That is, the SNP chain

THE DNA EVIDENCE

Bart and I have both now been tested for three SNPs deeper than R-S5940. It's called R-BY38534. So far as we know currently, Smith is the only surname that shares this SNP chain of 16 successive SNPs. I don't yet know if Michael or Timothy share R-BY38534. My guess is that they do. Those three additional SNPs narrowed our subgroup down to an estimated size of about 1,500. That might just actually be all the living Smiths of this family in the world today. What this tells me is that Bart and I MUST be related, but when, where, and how?

will be known right down to modern times. I've already met one man who knows his SNP chain all the way down the evolutionary tree to himself. But we are not quite there yet, in general

FIRST GENERATION

1. **ALEXANDER¹ SMITH** was born 1760–1770, perhaps in North Carolina, married, and had six children. He signed his will 10 Aug. 1842, resident in District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., and it was proved in Sept. 1842 (see appendix A). His wife had died before the 1830 census, in which he was listed alone but apparently surrounded by all his offspring.

Some say that his wife was Elizabeth J. Ridley, who married (1) William (perhaps William Alexander) Smith, who died 1805, and married (2) Robert McMinn, brother of Gov. McMinn. This does not work because this the current Alexander¹ died in 1842 and his wife died before the 1830 census. A better fit for her is William¹ Smith (as argued in detail in my book *The William Smith Family of Hawkins County, Tennessee, and Hays County, Texas*).

From <TNGenWeb.org/Hawkins/>:

From the Ebbing & Flowing Spring to the Devil's Nose, from the site of the first newspaper published in present-day Tennessee to the seat of a nationwide book-banning campaign, from the first stone house in Tennessee to the Pressman's Home enclave, from Daniel Boone's Wilderness Road to the defunct Phipps Bend nuclear reactor site, from the Melungeon settlement on Newman's Ridge in present-day Hancock County to the "Big Suck" near present-day Chattanooga, you will find tremendously rich and unique history associated with Hawkins County.

Formed from Sullivan County, North Carolina, in 1786, many of Hawkins County's records go back to the time before Tennessee's statehood, when the area was part of North Carolina and then the Territory South of the River Ohio. For a few years, Hawkins County was known as Spencer County, State of Franklin. A significant portion of Hawkins County's early residents, especially in the Carter's Valley area, considered themselves Virginians instead of Carolinians and transacted their official business in Washington County, Virginia.

At one time, many of the counties of East Tennessee were included in the boundaries of the original Hawkins County, making Hawkins County crucial to the state's development. Those counties include Anderson (part), Bledsoe (part), Blount, Bradley, Campbell (part), Claiborne, Cumberland

(part), Grainger, Hamilton, Hancock, Jefferson (part), Knox, Loudon (part), Marion (part), McMinn, Rhea, Roane, Sequatchie (part), Sevier (part), Union.

A photograph at this website shows a sign stating:

This county was | both | Spencer County, | State of Franklin | and | Hawkins County, | State of North Carolina | 1786–1788 | and became | Hawkins County, Tennessee | in | 1796.

N.B. Washington Co., Va., was originally (in 1777) the westernmost county in the point of Virginia (as it is now shaped) lying just above the Tennessee and North Carolina boundary. It shrank over time to the size it now has, but still lies abut Tennessee.

The following good work was contributed by my correspondent Bart Smith, a descendant of the current Alexander¹:

In the early land records of Tennessee and North Carolina (for one, see Griffey, *Earliest Tennessee Land Records*), we find a land grant dated 16 Nov 1790 with an entry date of 12 Feb 1780 issued to **Alexander Smith** for 100 acres on the South side of the Holston in Hawkins County [see next item].^[6] On the very same day, 16 Nov 1790, a grant was issued to **Ralph Skelton** for 100 areas [*sic*, 200 acres] in the same area.^[7] My understanding is that this land office would have been in Hawkins County. Additionally, an entry was made 19 March 1778 in Washington County (from which Sullivan was formed in 1779 and Hawkins in 1786) and the grant issued 23 Oct 1782 [*sic*, 1782] to **James Patterson** for land south of the Holston.^[8] An even earlier grant was given to a John Patterson. A land grant dated 10 Nov 1784 was issued to **Samuel McFeeters** [*sic*] for 300 acres on the South side of the Holston in Sullivan County (again, Hawkins not

6. Griffey, *Earliest Tenn. Land Records*, “[Claimant] Smith, Alexander [File #] 188 [Assignee] [empty] [County] Hawkins [Acres] 100 [Grant] 121 [Grant Date] 16 Nov 1790 [Entry] 132 [Entry Date] 12 Feb 1780 [Bk] 77 [Pg] 190 [Location by Stream Name] on S side of Holston River [Military] [empty].”

7. Griffey, *Earliest Tenn. Land Records*, “[Claimant] Skelton, Ralph [File #] 160 [Assignee] [empty] [County] Hawkins [Acres] 200 [Grant] 93 [Grant Date] 16 Nov 1790 [Entry] 151 [Entry Date] 15 Feb 1780 [Bk] 77 [Pg] 183 [Location by Stream Name] on S side of Holston River [Military] [empty].”

8. Griffey, *Earliest Tenn. Land Records*, “[Claimant] Patterson, James [File #] 58 [Assignee] [empty] [County] Washington [Acres] 298 [Grant] 226 [Grant Date] 23 Oct 1782 [Entry] 188 [Entry Date] 19 Mar 1778 [Bk] 44 [Pg] 258 [Location by Stream Name] S side of Holston River [Military] [empty].”

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

being formed until 1786).^[9] **Lewis Christian** was also issued a grant on 26 Dec 1791 for 100 acres in Hawkins County on the South side of the Holston.^[10] I'm sure you recognize these as McPheeters Bend family names. To further support an early arrival date of Alexander, in the 1850 census Alexander's oldest son John indicates he was born in Tennessee in 1790. It might also be noted that McPheeter was from Augusta Co., VA,^[11] the Christians from Goochland Co., VA, and the Skeltons likely from Amherst Co., VA. Again from the 1850 census, it appears that the Pattersons

9. Griffey, *Earliest Tenn. Land Records*, "[Claimant] McFeeters, Samuel [File #] 396 [Assignee] [empty] [County] Sullivan [Acres] 300 [Grant] 275 [Grant Date] 10 Nov 1784 [Entry] 125 [Entry Date] 26 Feb 1778 [Bk] 69 [Pg] 169 [Location by Stream Name] On S side of Holston River [Military] [empty]."

10. Griffey, *Earliest Tenn. Land Records*, "[Claimant] Christian, Lewis [File #] 107 [Assignee] [empty] [County] Hawkins [Acres] 100 [Grant] 141 [Grant Date] 26 Dec 1791 [Entry] [empty] [Entry Date] [empty] [Bk] 75 [Pg] 159 [Location by Stream Name] On S side of Holston River [Military] [empty]."

11. *Find a Grave*, no. 89831980, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., photograph of plaque on obelisk (with four gravestones near its bottom): "Here lie the bodies of Samuel McPheeters (1783-1829) the first white child born in McPheeters Bend, and his wife, Lucretia Barrett (1786-1867), and the bodies of Samuel McPheeters, Sr. (1740-1830) and his wife, Margaret Seawright, who came here in 1780 from Augusta County, Virginia. | Samuel McPheeters, Sr., was the son of William McPheeters (died 1773) and his wife, Rebecca Thompson, Scottish emigrants from northern Ireland, who were in Virginia by 1745. Many descendants of these sturdy pioneers are scattered across the land. | Samuel, Sr., died with other members of the family in the 'Great Scourge' or cholera epidemic in the fall of 1830. | This monument is erected as a memorial to Ada Smith, great granddaughter of Samuel McPheeters, Jr., and her husband, Dr. E. E. Kincheloe | 1955." See also John S. Grasty, *Memoir of Rev. Samuel B. McPheeters, D. D.*, St. Louis: Southwestern Book and Publishing Company, 1872, 66: "The progenitor of this family was Peter Hume, a Scotch Highland, who had by his first wife several children; after her death he married again; by second wife he had only one son of whom we have any account—his name was William. He left home when quite young, and was called MacPeter, meaning "son of Peter," from him is descended the Va. family of McPheeters." **Well, perhaps! The book proceeds to give the genealogy of the family.** Then in *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (<Ancestry.com>), 313, article about Adam Thoroughgood, granted 200 acres in Va. in 1634, he married in Va., had three children, died 1640: "The representatives of these [children, presumably] include among others the names of Lawson, Moseley, **Smith**, Keeling, Nimmo, Haynes, Sayer, Harper, Jamieson, Singleton and **McPheeters**." **Hmmmm!** *Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850*, William McPheeters, 17 Mar. 1773, Augusta Co., Va., "This probate record was originally published in 'Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800. Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County' by Lyman Chalkley. | Remarks: Saml. McPheeters' bond as guardian to Samuel Crawford, orphan of Alex. Crawford. | Description: Surety | Book_Date: WB5-75." Also on its p. 139 (17 Nov. 1767) is a grand jury listing that includes "Saml McPheeters," followed on p. 141 (19 Nov. 1767) by mention of surveying a road "on Catabo from Alexander Smith's up." Catabo might refer to Catawba Valley, Va., on the Appalachian Trail, or Catawba Mountain.

of McPheeters Bend were also from Virginia. I feel this evidence might strongly support Alexander's arrival in Hawkins county no later than 1790 and probably from Virginia.^[12]

On 17 Nov. 1790 **Alexander Smith** was granted by North Carolina grant No. 121, for a fee of 50 shillings per hundred acres, 100 acres in Hawkins Co. "on the South Side of Holsten River on the north Side of Bays mountain Joining **Samuel McPheeters** line"

Beginning at a poplar and white Oak Said McPheeters corner Thence north Seventyseven Degrees east one hundred & Eightysix pole to a white Oak then due South eighty pole to a white oak on a Spur of Bays Mountain then along Said mountain South Seventy west one hundred & ninety pole to a Stake then due north one hundred pole to the Beginning

The grant was registered 17 June 1792.^[13]

On 26 Aug. 1808 a parcel of 220 acres was surveyed for Samuel McPheeters in the Sixth District, "Hawkings" County, "on the south side of the Holston River joining the Tracts wheron said M^cPheeters now lives John Pattersons and **Alexander Smiths** Tracts." Chain bearers were **Alexander Smith** and Samuel McPheeters Jr. It was filed 10 Sept. 1808 and recorded 19 Oct. 1808.^[14]

To do: "Alex^r Smith [warrant book and page] 149 276 [acres] 40 [?] ? [location] A. Smith [date] Decm^r 1808 17 . . ." [*Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778-1927.*]

In 1809, McWilliams Company, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Alexr" Smith was taxed on 300 acres and 1 white poll.^[15]

12. Email from Bart Smith, 26 Jan. 2017. The Piney Branch Baptist Church near Sandymush Creek in Buncombe Co., N.C., appears to be about 50-60 miles straight south of McPheeters Bend, Hawkins Co., Tenn., through rough country.

13. Land Grants (Hawkins County, Tennessee), 1784-1792, 1:378, image 226/394 online at <www.FamilySearch.org>, FHL 2421541/item 1, DGS 7526420, "Alexander Smith Grant Registered 17 June 1792} Transferd from Liber F page 109, State of N.C. No. 121. Index gives location as F:378.

14. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778-1927*, image online, 26 Aug. 1808, survey no. 230; *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778-1927*, image online, 11 Oct. 1810, entry no. 538. The latter entry, though dated later, is worded almost exactly the same as the former.

15. *Tenn. Early Tax List Records, 1783-1895*, image online, p. 121, McWilliams Company, 1809, lists many familiar names: John and Sam McPheeters, John Elis, John , Joseph, and Robbert (Esq.) McMinn, Elizabeth, John, and Alexr Smith, Wm, James, Thomas, and Ruben Skelton, James Hicks,

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Placeholder: In 1810 “Elixander” Smith, 26–45, resided in Buncombe Co., N.C., with a woman 26–45, three boys and two girls under 10 [born 1800–1810], and one male and one female 10–16. So there were definitely two Alexander Smiths simultaneously, one each in Hawkins Co., Tenn., and Buncombe Co., N.C. This Alexander (“Elixander”) is covered in a companion book, titled *The Alexander Smith Family of Buncombe Co., N.C.*

To do: Alexander Smith, 298:200, Thompsons Cr, Entry No. 9083 23 Mar. 1816 [*Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*].

A land record dated 8 Mar. 1816 for 40 acres in Hawkins County, Dist. 6, on the south side of the Holston River mentions a chain of assignees: “Elisha Lawson **assignee of Samuel Smith assignee of Alexander Smith** assignee of Henry Ivy assignee of Thomas Turley assignee of Varner Shipley assignee of James P. Taylor.” It references finally a grant of land by the Register of East Tennessee on 30 Aug. 1814 to the said Taylor.^[16]

A survey dated 15 Mar. 1817 was recorded for 50 acres of land in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., for **Samuel Smith** assignee of James P. Taylor assignee of John S[inney?].^[17]

A land record dated 5 July 1817 for 10 acres in Hawkins County, Dist. 6, on the south side of the Holston River mentions a chain of assignees: “Ellis Hogan assignee of Elisha Lawson **assignee of Samuel Smith assignee of Alexander Smith** assignee of Henry Ivy assignee of Thomas Tu[?]ly assignee of Var[ner?] Shipley assignee of James P. Taylor.” It references finally a grant of land by the Register of East Tennessee on 30 Aug. 1814 to the said Taylor.^[18]

A survey dated 3 Jan. 1818 was recorded for five acres of land in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., for **Samuel Smith** assignee of James P. Taylor. It mentions an original grant of 340 acres “Situating in Hawkins County Sixth

John and Alex Patterson.

16. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, image online, 8 Mar. 1816, no. 3203; *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, image online, 3 Sept. 1816, survey no. 2790.

17. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, image online, 8 Mar. 1817, survey no. 2349.

18. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, image online, 5 July 1817, no. 3986; *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, image online, 20 Sept. 1817, survey no. 2796.

District including an island in Holston river the first below Dobbson ford.”^[19]

N.B. [repeated in sketch of Samuel¹ in the William¹ Smith book.] On a modern map (Google map) there is an island in the Holston River called Smith Island near a bend in the river called McPheeter Bend. In the same vicinity are Smith Hollow Rd. and Smith Gap Creek. The nearest town is Church Hill.

On 8 Mar. 1816 a land entry, based on warrant No. 732 issued 30 Aug. 1814 to James P. Taylor for 50 acres reads:

No. 3203. Elisha Lawson assignee of **Samuel Smith** assignee of **Alexander Smith** assignee of Henry Ivy assignee of Thomas Turley assignee of Varner Shipley assignee of James P. Taylor Locates and Enters forty acres of land in Hawkins County Sixth District **on the South Side of Holston river** joining the land whereon the widow Sarah Lawson now lives Beginning at a branch and running along the back line of said tract and around for Complement.^[20]

On 5 July 1817 a land entry, based on warrant No. 732 (same as the immediately preceding item) issued 30 Aug. 1814 to James P. Taylor for 50 acres reads:

No. 3986. Ellis Hogan assignee of Elisha Lawson **assignee of Samuel Smith assignee of Alexander Smith** assignee of Henry Ivy assignee of Thomas Turley assignee of Varner Shipley assignee of James P. Taylor Locates and enters ten acres of land in Hawkins County Sixth District **south side of Holston River** on the Waters of [Dobens? Dobtsons?] Creek joining an Entry of Elisha Lawson’s including a Cabbin built by said Hogan.^[21]

On 15 Sept. 1820 two land entries, both based on warrant No. 110 issued 7 Feb. 1815 to David Kincade for 300 acres read:

No. 5137. John Patterson assignee of David Kincade Located and Entered one hundred acres of land in Hawkins County Sixth District **On the**

19. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, image online, 3 Jan 1818, survey no. 2621.

20. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, Series 02: Entries, 1816–1823, image 391/606 online, 8 Mar. 1816, entry no. 3203.

21. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, Series 02: Entries, 1816–1823, image 439/606 online, 5 July 1817, entry no. 3936.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

South Side of Holston river and north Side of Bays mountain On Baldwing Or Big Creek joining Said Pattersons own land running up Said Creek and including Some Old improvements where Mesheck Barrett now lives.^[22]

No. 5138. David Kincade and Samuel Currie Jr. Said Currie assignee of Said Kincade for twenty acres jointly Locate and Enter forty acres of land in Hawkins County Sixth District On the **South Side of Holston river and north Side of Bays mountain** near the land of Samuel Currie Sen^r including **Alexander Smiths Sugar Camp**.^[23]

On 17 Apr. 1821 survey No. 3390 made pursuant to entry No. 3138 [No, should be 5138 q.v. immediately above] dated 15 Sept. 1820 [etc.] in Hawkins Co., Dist. 6, “on the South Side of Holston River and North Side of Bays Mountain near the land of Samuel Currys Sen^r including **Alexander Smiths Sugar Camp**.” **To do:** [Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927].

On 28 May 1821 a land entry, based on warrant No. 121 issued 28 May 1810 or 1820 [a 2 overwrites a 1, or vice versa] to William Cock [sic] reads:

No. 5287. **William Smith** assignee of James Johnson assignee of Absalom Looney assignee of Joseph McMinn assignee of Andrew Campbell assignee of William Cocke locates and enters Ten acres of land in Hawkins County Sixth District **on the South Side of Holston River in McFeters [sic] Bend adjoining the land of Alexander Smith and Francis Goddard**.^[24]

Written sideways in the margin of this entry is a note:

Sept. 13th 1824 this Entry made void by [signed] **William** [his S mark] **Smith**

22. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, Series 02: Entries, 1816–1823, image 524/606 online, 15 Sept. 1820, entry no. 5137.

23. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, Series 02: Entries, 1816–1823, image 524/606 online, 15 Sept. 1820, entry no. 5138.

24. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778–1927*, Series 02: Entries, 1816–1823, image 534/606 online, 28 May 1821, entry no. 5287.

On 29 Apr. 1823 a land entry, based on warrant No. 567 issued 16 Dec. 1815, “vested in said [James] McCarty by assignment from John Kennedy William Dickson John [Munchen?] and John Gass attorney in fact for said[?] Mead,” reads:

No. 5936. James P McCarty assignee &c locates and enters fifteen acres of land in Hawkins County sixth district on the south side of Holstenn River on the waters of Honeycuts Creek between the **lines of William Smith Clinton Armstrong and the heirs of Samuel Smith.**^[25]

In 1830 Alexander Smith, 60-70 [born 1760-1770], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., alone.^[26] Listed on the same page were John Smith, 40-50 [born 1780-1790], Alexander Smith, 30-40 [born 1790-1800], Joseph Smith, 20-30 [born 1800-1810], Riley Hicks with a woman (presumably his wife) 30-40 [born 1790-1800], William Smith, 30-40 [born 1790-1800], and George Smith, 30-40 [born 1790-1800]. These are all six of his children listed in his will, in will order, but the ages suggest that Joseph, at least, is out of order.

N.B. There is also another Alexander Smith, 30-40, listed separately in 1830 in Hawkins Co., Tenn. (on p. 27).

On 17 Nov. 1826 Alexander Smith made an entry for land in Hawkins Co., Tenn., and was granted a parcel there on 10 Oct. 1836. It consisted of 25 acres lying “on the South side of Holsten river in McPhiter’s bend adjoining the lands of A Smith Line.”^[27]

An 1836 tax record for District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., lists Alexander Smith Sr. next to Alexander Smith Jr. and “W^m” Smith.^[28] Here indeed is the entire listing for District 17, containing many of the names (**bold-face**) encountered in this branch of the Smith family:

Civil District 17: beginning at the ford of the river in Rachel Armstrong's plantation running thence a straight line to the road leading across Alex's mountain to Big Bill Staceys thence with said road to the top of Alex's

25. *Tenn. Early Land Registers, 1778-1927*, Series 02: Entries, 1816-1823, image 594/606 online, 29 Apr. 1823, entry no. 5936.

26. U.S. census, 1830, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 178, p. 34.

27. *N.C. and Tenn. Early Land Records, 1753-1931*, image online, Alexander Smith, 1836.

28. *Tenn. Early Tax List Records, 1783-1895*, 1836, District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

mountain thence along the top to opposite the dividing ridge between the headwaters of Grassy Creek and the north fork of Beech Creek thence along the dividing ridge leaving Jordan Husley to the west and running on the dividing ridge between the south fork of Beech creek and Horse creek thence continuing in the same direction to the Washington county line then leaving John Dykes west of said dividing line to District No. 6 thence with said Washington county and the Sullivan county lines east to the corner of District No. 6 on top of the river mountain thence down the mountain to opposite the head of Laurel Branch.

Election to be held at **Alexander Smith, Sr.**

Thomas Armstrong; John Armstrong; Seth Armstrong; Baker Armstrong; Cary A. Armstrong; George Arnold; Doctor Arnold; Wm Armstrong; Thomas Brandan; Meshac Barret; Samuel Barret; Pleasant Barret; Samuel Bailey; Jacob Branwell; Judy Branwell; Elisha Bull; Abraham Britton; Isaac Cox; **Wm L. Christian; John Christian; Abram Cox; Thomas J. Christian; Lewis Christian;** Wm Crawford; Enoch Crawford; Heirs of George Cary; Heirs of Samuel Cary; Henry Dykes; Joseph Dykes; Joseph Eaton; John Faulkner; Hannah Faulkner; John Hamilton; Wm Hamilton; Sarah Hamilton; Janet B. Hamilton; Thomas Hamilton; **Stephen Hicks; Riley Hicks; Heirs of Jane Goddared;** Charles Kincheloe; Hepzibah Lee; James Lyons; Robert Lee; **Heirs of John McPheters;** Morgan Murry; Thomas Marshall; **Samuel McPheters; Lucretia McPheters; George McPheters;** Christopher Murry; Joseph Marshall; **Jacob Messen;** John McWilliams; **Isaac Messen;** James McCarrol; Jane Patterson; **James Patterson; George Patterson; John Patterson; Wm M. Patterson; Adam Patterson; Alexander Patterson; Lewis G. Patterson; Archabald Patterson; George W. Patterson;** Jane Phipps; Eli Reynolds; Wm Reynolds; Nathan Shepley; Wm Skelton; **James Skelton Sr; Heirs of Reuben Skelton; Reuben Skelton; John Skelton Sr; John Skelton Jr; James Skelton Jr; Alexander Smith Sr; Alexander Smith Jr; Wm Smith; George Smith; John Smith; Samuel Smith; Joseph Smith;** Thomas St. John; **A. C. Skelton;** James Tucker; John Ward; Jonathan Wilson

An 1837 tax record for District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., lists Alexander Smith Jr., Alexander Smith, William Smith, George Smith, John Smith Sr., Samuel Smith, Joseph Smith, and John Smith Jr.^[29]

29. *Tenn. Early Tax List Records, 1783–1895*, 1837, District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

In 1840 Alexander Smith Sr., 70-80 [born 1760-1770], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., alone.^[30] Listed on the same page were Francis Smith, Samuel Smith, Joseph Smith Jr., and John Smith Sr. On the next page were Joseph Smith Sr., John Smith Jr., and William Smith “3rd.” On the preceding page were Alexander Smith Jr., Riley Hicks, and John Smith Jr. [another one].

An 1847 land dispute in Hawkins Co., Tenn., that reached the Supreme Court of Tennessee, case name *Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, is transcribed in part in appendix B. It lists these additional defendants: William Smith, Joseph Smith, John Smith, Alexander Smith, apparently the Smith sons of the current family, and also Joseph Hicks, Alexander Hicks, Betsy Hicks, and Catherine Hicks, the children of Elizabeth Smith, daughter of the current family. The dispute involves a debt on a tract of land that was sold to cover the debt.^[31] Note that John¹'s daughter Rebecca married a Messer.

Children (in will order: “heirs (Viz) John, Alexander and Joseph Smith and Elizabeth Hicks, William & George Smith,” except for Joseph whom I moved to the end based on a census estimate of his birth):

- + 2 i JOHN² SMITH, born about 1790, Tennessee, perhaps married (1), married (2) NELLY (BROWN) FRAKER, and had at least four children.
- + 3 ii ALEXANDER² SMITH, born about 1793, Tennessee, married (1) LUCRETIA —, and had five children at least one child, married (2) MARY/POLLY GODDARD, and had six at least five children.
- + 4 iii ELIZABETH² SMITH, born about 1797, Tennessee, married RILEY HICKS, and had at least four children.
- + 5 iv WILLIAM² SMITH, born 1790-1800, married and probably had at least seven children. He is mentioned in his father's 1842 will.
- + 6 v GEORGE WASHINGTON² SMITH, born about 1796, Tennessee, married MARTHA/PATSY GENTRY, and had at least six children *This is my correspondent Bart Smith's line.*

30. U.S. census, 1840, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 526, p. 264.

31. *Tenn. Supreme Court Cases, Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, Hawkins Co., 1847, 2, lists all but William, xx, mentions William. See bibliography for full details.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- + 7 vi JOSEPH² SMITH, born 1799 or 1800, Tennessee, married LUCINDA —, and had at least four children.
- + 8 vii ?SAMUEL² SMITH, born about 1805, Tennessee, married ELIZABETH MCPHEETERS, and had nine children. He is probably not a son (not mentioned in the will), but I'm placing him here to have a hook.

SECOND GENERATION

2. JOHN² SMITH (₁Alexander¹) was born about 1790, Tennessee, and was yet alive at the 1850 census. He **perhaps married (1)** another woman. He married **(2)** 9 Dec. 1830, Washington Co. [abuts Hawkins Co. at District 17], Tenn.,^[32] NELLY (BROWN) FRAKER, who was born about 1800, Tennessee, and was yet alive at the 1850 census. She was **possibly** the Nelly Brown who married 7 Dec. 1820, Washington Co., Tenn.,^[33] George Fraker, who is **said to have died in 1825**.^[34]

N.B. There was a marriage of John Smith to Martha Blair, 25 Mar. 1818, Washington Co., Tenn.,^[35] but that was not early enough to account for at least one of the children in the 1830 census below.

In 1830 John Smith, 40–50 [born 1780–1790], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman 30–40 [born 1790–1800], one boy and two girls under 5 [born 1825–1830], one boy 5–10 [born 1820–1825], three girls 10–15 [born 1815–1820], and one male 15–20 [born 1810–1815].^[36] None of these children could have been born of the marriage to Nelly in 1830.

In 1840 John Smith “Senr.,” 70–80 [born 1760–1770, doesn’t match John, but matches his father, Alexander], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman, 40–50 [born 1790–1800], one boy under 5 [born 1835–

32. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, marriage licenses, Washington Co., Tenn., p. 61, image online, “[license] December 9, 1830 [name] John Smith to Nelly Fraker [return] I solemnized the Rites of Matrimony between the above-named parties on the 9th day of December, 1830 Jno. Link, J.P.”

33. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, marriage licenses, Washington Co., Tenn., p. 25, image online, “[license] December 4, 1820 [name] George Fraker to Nelly Brown [return] I solemnized the Rites of Matrimony between the above-named parties on the 7th day of December, 1820 Reas Brogles, M.G.”

34. *Find a Grave*, no. 77458544, no gravestone photograph, Milburnton UMC Cem., Greene Co., Tenn., **unsourced** data: born 1798, died 22 Nov. 1825, father of G. W. Fraker, whose mother (unsourced) was Eleanor “Nelly” Brown, born 1800, died 1845. But there was an Ellender Nelly Brown born 1800, married 1818, Washington Co., Tenn., Alexander Campbell, all unsourced on *Find a Grave*, (no. 60049245). This Ellender died in Vermilion Co., Ill. in 1845. Our Nelly was alive in 1850.

35. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, marriage licenses, Washington Co., Tenn., p. 17, image online, “[license] March 25, 1818 [name] John Smith to Martha Blair [return] I solemnized the Rites of Matrimony between the above-named parties on the 25 day of March, 1818 John Stephenson, J.P.”

36. U.S. census, 1830, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 178, p. 34.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

1840], one girl 5–10 [born 1830–1835, matches Rebecca but not John], one boy and one girl 10–15 [1825–1830, matches Alexander and Luttery], one male and two females 15–20 [1820–1825], and one female 20–30 [born 1810–1820, matches Mary].^[37]

In 1850 John Smith, 60, a farmer born in Tennessee, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Nelly, 50, born in Tennessee, and with Mary, 35, Luttery, 21, Rebecca, 18, and John, 16, all born in Tennessee.^[38] Next door was Alexander Smith, 23, who therefore might be another son.

Children [N.B. the first three don't fit the marriage to Nelly]:

- 9 i MARY³ SMITH, born about 1815, Tennessee. Since Nelly would have been only about 15, Mary might be a daughter of an earlier wife.
- + 10 ii ?ALEXANDER³ SMITH, born about 1827, Tennessee, married MARY THACKER, and had at least two children.
- 11 iii LUTTERY³ SMITH, born about 1829, Tennessee. Cf. Luteary and Rachel Goddard, sisters in 1828 of Polly Goddard who purportedly married (putative uncle) Alexander² Smith in about 1829 (my estimate).
- + 12 iv REBECCA³ SMITH, born about 1832, Tennessee, married WILLIAM M. MESSER, and had six children.
- 13 v JOHN³ SMITH, born about 1834, Tennessee. He was probably the John Smith who resided with his sister Rebecca Messer in Stoddard Co., Mo., in the 1860 census.

3. ALEXANDER² SMITH (₁Alexander¹) was born 17 Apr. about 1793, McPheeters Bend, Hawkins Co., Tennessee. He married (1) 1813 LUCRETIA —, who was born 1795, Hawkins Co., Tenn., and died before 27 Sept. 1828 (assuming his second wife was Mary Goddard). He married (2) after 27 Sept. 1828^[39] but before the 1830 census MARY/POLLY GODDARD,

37. U.S. census, 1840, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 526, p. 264.

38. U.S. census, 1850, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 448A, dw. 24, fam. 24.

39. An 1825 date cannot be correct because Francis Goddard signed his will on 27 Sept. 1828. In it he mentions his wife Sarah, son Solomon, “three single daughters namely Polly Goddard and Rebecca G and Luteary G [Suteory G in one typescript] & those three to have the privilege to abide with their mother as long as they live single,” “my oldest daughters Caty and Elenor and Sally,” and daughter Nancy [Tenn. Wills and Probate Records, 1779–2008, Hawkins Co., Tenn., Wills, 1797–1886, 218–219 (renumbered 134–135), images 143–144/477]. In 1830 Sarah Goddard, 60–70, resided in Hawkins

who was born about 1795, **Hawkins Co.**, Tennessee, daughter of Francis and Sarah **Weatherly (Waller)** Goddard.

The following is from the book *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*. My opinion of this book is that, for our purposes, it is probably wise to skip all pre-Hawkins County parts. But for the Hawkins County parts, the author appears to have ransacked the records, reproducing many of them, and perhaps should be trusted. However he generally does not cite his sources, so I will place “facts” obtained only from this book in **blue**.^[40]

Alexander Smith born 1793, married Lucretia . . .

children:

1. Joseph Smith, born 1828 (census) married Nancy Bailey, daughter of William, son of Wm. (Flea Buck) Bailey.
2. Lucretia Smith, born 1830, died unmarried.
3. Geo. (Wm. G.) born 1832, married Ann Skelton, daughter of Reuben S. and Jane Curry, daughter of Samuel and Mary Seawright Curry. (see Smiths).
4. Rebecca Smith, no further information, born 1835.
5. Hugh (Jerry) Smith, born 1839, married Polly Ann Cavin, daughter of John Cavin, Sr.
6. Charles Smith.
7. Gentry Smith, married Nancy Arnold, Dau. of Claibourne.
8. Elizabeth Smith, married George Patterson, (see Pattersons).

Co., Tenn., with one girl 5-10 and one female 20-30 [U.S. census, 1830, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 178, p. 45]. So one of the three single daughters might have married. If it was Polly then Polly married between Sept. 1828 and 1830. Francis Goddard was granted plots of land of 141.5 and 108.5 acres in the “Gravelly Valley on Renfros Creek” in Washington District, Hawkins Co., Tenn., on 26 Dec. 1810 and 24 June 1812, respectively [N.C. and Tenn. *Early Land Records, 1753-1931*].

40. Bailey, *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*, Introduction, p. I, “In my efforts to give to my people an ancestral and genealogical background, I have studied thousands of official and court records—law-suits, Wills, Deeds, Marriages etc.; family Bibles, cemeteries and many other records,” but on p. III, “Too many unnecessary references tend to clutter-up the reading and the inexperienced cannot [sic] get a clear understanding. Most members interested, will believe what you say, or else discredit the whole thing, refer and all. Not many have a chance, or the time to look up references.” Alas!

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Alexander Smith may have married twice; in one census his wife was Mary.^[41]

In 1830 Alexander Smith, 30-40 [born 1790-1800], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman 30-40, one boy and one girl under 5 [born 1825-1830, fits Joseph and Lucretia], one boy and one girl 5-10 [born 1820-1825], and two males and one female 10-15 [born 1815-1820].^[42]

In 1840 Alexander Smith Jr., 40-50 [born 1790-1800], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman, 40-50 [born 1790-1800], and with two boys and one girl under 5 [born 1835-1840, fits Rebecca and Hugh and ?], one girl 5-10 [born 1830-1835, fits Lucretia, but not George], one male 10-15 [born 1825-1830, fits Joseph], and one male and one female 15-20 [born 1820-1825].^[43] Listed on the same page were Riley Hicks and John Smith Jr.

In 1850 Alexander Smith, 57, a blacksmith born in Tennessee, resided in District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Mary, 55, born in Tennessee, and with Joseph, 22, Lucretia, 20, George, 18, Hugh, 11, and Rebecca, 15, all born in Tennessee.^[44] Next door was Riley Hicks, 52, married to Alexander's sister, Elizabeth. Next to them was Elizabeth Patterson, 32. And nearby was Samuel Smith, 45.

In 1860 "Alex." Smith, 66, a blacksmith born in Tennessee with \$50 personal estate, resided in Dist. 16, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with "May," 66, born in Tennessee, and with "Geo," 28, Lucretia, 30, and Hugh, 21, all born in Tennessee.^[45]

Placeholder: In 1860 Alexander Smith, 60, a farmer born in Tennessee, resided in Dist. 15, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Elizabeth, 38, and "Plesant," 10, both born in Tennessee, and with Martha Bellamy, 98, born in North Carolina.^[46]

41. Bailey, *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*, 266.

42. U.S. census, 1830, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 178, p. 34.

43. U.S. census, 1840, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 526, p. 263.

44. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 451B, dw. 71, fam. 71.

45. U.S. census, 1860, Dist. 16, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1255, p. 173, dw. 1219, fam. 1145.

46. U.S. census, 1860, Dist. 15, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1255, p. 171, dw. 317, fam. 315.

Placeholder: In 1870 Alexander Smith, 80, a farmer born in North Carolina, resided in Persia, Dist. 15, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Elizabeth J., 38, and Pleasant, 20, both born in Tennessee.¹⁴⁷¹

Known children of the first marriage, to **Lucretia** (according to *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*):

- + 14 i **?JOHN³ SMITH**, born about 1815, Tennessee, married **LUCINDA HOWELL**, and had at least seven children.
- + 15 ii **GENTRY³ SMITH**, born 11 Jan. 1820, or Jan. 1821, Tennessee, married **NANCY ELLEN ARNOLD**, and had 14 children. **But other genealogies claim Gentry was son of George Washington² Smith, whose wife was Patsy Gentry. See argument here.**
- + 16 iii **WILLIAM GEORGE³ SMITH**, born about 1822, Tennessee, married **ANN[A] SKELTON**, and had at least nine children.

Known children of the second marriage, to Mary (based on the fact that the marriage occurred after Sept. 1828 and before the 1830 census, if she were indeed Mary Goddard):

- 17 iv **JOSEPH³ SMITH**, born about 1828, Tennessee, **married NANCY BAILEY, daughter of William Bailey.** Joseph was possibly of the first marriage.
- 18 v **LUCRETIA³ SMITH**, born about 1830, Tennessee, **died unmarried.** In 1870 she resided with “Elisebeth” Patterson (q.v.).
- 19 vi **?GEORGE³ SMITH**, born about 1832, Tennessee. *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*, p. 266, has William George Smith listed here but William George was born about 1822 according to census records (see him above). **There is a problem as well of two children named George.**
- 20 vii **REBECCA³ SMITH**, born about 1835, Tennessee.
- + 21 viii **HUGH³ SMITH**, born **1839** or Oct. 1840, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married **MARY ANN CAVIN**, and had 10 children.
- 22 ix **CHARLES³ SMITH.**
- 23 x **ELIZABETH³ SMITH, married GEORGE PATTERSON.**

In 1850 Elizabeth Patterson, 32 [born 1818], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., next door to Riley Hicks and two removed from

47. U.S. census, 1870, Persia PO, Dist. 15, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1535, p. 188B, dw. 215, fam. 215.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Alexander Smith, with Alexander, 14, James, 10, and George, 8, all born in Tennessee.^[48] **Note that if this is the Elizabeth who married George Patterson, then she was born of the first marriage** (assuming Lucretia and Mary were different persons).

In 1870 “Elisebeth” Patterson, 56 [born 1814], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., next door to Hugh Smith, with Lucretia Smith, 55, presumably her sister or half-sister, and David Smith, 16, all born in Tennessee.^[49]

4. ELIZABETH² SMITH (¹Alexander¹) was born about 1797, Tennessee, and had died by 5 Apr. 1855, probably in Alabama, according to a lengthy Tennessee Supreme Court case.^[50] She married 24 Aug. 18—, Hawkins Co., Tenn. (War of 1812 pension application below), **RILEY HICKS**, who was born about 1798 (1850 census) or about 1804 (1860 census) or about 1793 (War of 1812 pension application), Tennessee.

In 1830 Riley Hicks, 20–30 [born 1800–1810], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman 30–40 [born 1790–1800].^[51]

In 1840 Riley Hicks, 60–70 [born 1770–1780, which doesn’t fit], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman, 40–50 [born 1790–1800, which fits], and with one boy and two girls under 5 [born 1835–1840], one two boys 5–10 [born 1830–1835].^[52]

An 1847 land dispute in Hawkins Co., Tenn., that reached the Supreme Court of Tennessee, case name *Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, listed these additional defendants: William Smith, Joseph Smith, John Smith, Alexander Smith, apparently the Smith siblings of the current family, and also Joseph Hicks, Alexander Hicks, Betsy Hicks, and Catherine Hicks, the children of the current Elizabeth Smith and her husband Riley Hicks. See appendix B. The claimant in the case accused Elizabeth of

48. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 451B, dw. 72, fam. 72.

49. U.S. census, 1870, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1535, p. 46A, dw. 18, fam. 18, FHL 553034.

50. *Tenn. Supreme Court Cases, Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, Hawkins Co., 1847, 28. William Smith added as defendant on p. 34.

51. U.S. census, 1830, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 178, p. 34.

52. U.S. census, 1840, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 526, p. 263.

leaving the state of Tennessee for Alabama to escape consequence of his case. Also listed was “guardian” Charles Littleton.^[53]

In 1850 Riley Hicks, 52, a laborer born in Tennessee, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Elizabeth, 53, born in Tennessee, Joseph, 19, Alexander, 17, Elizabeth, 13, and “Katherine,” 11, all born in Tennessee.^[54] Next door was Alexander Smith, 57.

By 27 May 1852 Betsey and Riley Hicks had removed to Monroe Co., Tenn., according to the Tennessee Supreme Court case above mentioned.^[55]

By 25 May 1853 Betsey Hicks had evidently fled the state of Tennessee (possibly from Roane Co.) to the state of Alabama, according to the Tennessee Supreme Court case above mentioned.^[56]

In 1860 Riley Hicks, 56 [sic], a farmer born in Virginia with \$100 personal estate, resided in Moulton, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Alexander, 25, and Catharine, 19, both born in Tennessee. Next door was [Alexander?] Smith, 46, and nearby was Martha Smith, 44.^[57] All the ages are low.

On 21 July 1871, Riley Hicks, 78, of Lawrence Co., Ala., signed an affidavit that he was not married [sic], that his wife’s name was Elizabeth Smith “to whom he was married at Hawkins Co Tenn on the 24th day of August 18—, that he served for 60 days in the War of 1812, that he served in Capt. Cook’s Company at Oglethorpe Co. Ga., that he was honorably discharged in July 1814, as a private, and that he received warrants for bounty land, both of which he sold.^[58]

Children (all mentioned in the Tennessee Supreme Court Case):

24 i **JOSEPH³ HICKS**, born about 1831, Tennessee.

53. *Tenn. Supreme Court Cases, Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, Hawkins Co., 1847, land dispute, East division, Range 9, Section C, Shelf 6, Box no. 1123. See appendices for this document.

54. U.S. census, 1850, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 42B, dw. 71, fam. 71.

55. *Tenn. Supreme Court Cases, Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, Hawkins Co., 1847, 20.

56. *Tenn. Supreme Court Cases, Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, Hawkins Co., 1847, 21.

57. U.S. census, 1860, Moulton PO, Southern Division, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 12, p. 970, dw. 601, fam. 601.

58. *War of 1812 Pension Application*, images online at <www.Fold3.com>, Riley Hicks, claim no. 24453, apparently rejected.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- 25 ii **ALEXANDER³ HICKS**, born about 1833, Tennessee, married **NAOMI⁴ SMITH** (*Alexander³, ?George Washington², Alexander¹*), born about 1846, Alabama, and had at least one child: (1) Palestine⁵ Hicks, a daughter born about 1868, Alabama.
- 26 iii **ELIZABETH³ HICKS**, born about 1837, Tennessee. Charles Littleton of the Messer vs Littleton case was appointed May Term 1855 the guardian of Elizabeth and her sister Catherine Hicks.^[59]
- 27 iv **CATHERINE³ HICKS**, born about 1839, Tennessee.

5. **WILLIAM² SMITH** (*1Alexander¹*) was born 1790–1800, married and probably had at least seven children. He is mentioned in his father’s 1842 will.

In 1830 William Smith, 30–40 [born 1790–1800], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman 40–50, one girl under 5, two girls 5–10, two males and one female 10–15, and one female 15–20.^[60]

An 1837 tax record for District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., lists William Smith (and kin).^[61]

In 1840 William Smith “3rd,” 40–50 [born 1800–1810], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with one female 10–15, two females 15–20, and one female 20–30. He is listed two below Joseph Smith “Sen^r.” and next to John Smith Jr.^[62] There were a William Smith Sr. and Jr. listed elsewhere in Hawkins Co.

[No, this William is in the William Smith book.] In 1850 William Smith, 55, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$2,400 real estate, resided in Dist. 15, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Winney, 49, born in Tennessee, and with Sevier [possibly Senior], 20, a male laborer, Mary, 7, and Francis, female, 5, all three born in Tennessee.^[63]

[This one?] In 1850 William Smith, 50, a farmer born in Tennessee, resided in Dist. 9, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Jane, 40, born in Tennessee,

59. *Tenn. Supreme Court Cases, Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, Hawkins Co., 1847, 41–42.

60. U.S. census, 1830, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 178, p. 34.

61. *Tenn. Early Tax List Records, 1783–1895*, 1837, District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

62. U.S. census, 1840, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 526, p. 265.

63. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 15, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 429B, dw. 50, fam. 50.

James, 15, Gamble, 13, Robert, 11, William, 9, John, 7, Ann, 5, Mary, 3, and [Car?]michael, 1, all born in Tennessee.^[64]

William Smith is mentioned numerous times in the *Messar vs Littleton* case in Hawkins Co. For example, on 30 Mar. 1856 he was added as a defendant.^[65]

6. GEORGE WASHINGTON² SMITH (₁Alexander¹)^[66] was born about 1796, Tennessee. He married (bond) 21 Apr. 1813, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[67] **MARTHA/PATSY GENTRY**, who was born about 1799, Tennessee. Her parents were possibly Bartlet and Elizabeth (Whitman) Gentry, married 1 Feb. 1790, Greene Co., Tenn.^[68]

In 1830 George Smith, 30–40 [born 1790–1800], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman 30–40 [fits Patsy], and a woman 60–70 [born 1760–1770, Patsy’s mother?], two boys under 5 [born 1825–1830, fits Gentry, Thomas, and George for three!], one boy and one girl 5–10 [born 1820–1825, fits John for one], two boys 10–15 [born 1815–1820, fits Joseph for one], and one male 15–20 [born 1810–1815, fits Alexander].^[69]

In 1840 “Geo.” Smith, 40–50, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with a woman 40–50, two boys under 5 [born 1835–1840], two boys 5–10 [born 1830–1835], one male 15–20 [born 1820–1825], and one male 20–30 [born 1810–1820].^[70] So apparently when Elizabeth and Riley Hicks fled Tennessee, they joined George in Alabama.

64. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 9, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 359B, dw. 34, fam. 34.

65. *Tenn. Supreme Court Cases, Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, Hawkins Co., 1847, 34.

66. We deduce his full name from his son George’s, as attested by the Lawrence Co., Ala., archives (q.v.).

67. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “Know all men by these presents that we George Smith and Solomon Goddard are held and firmly bound unto Willie Blount Governor in and over the State of Tennessee and his Successors in office in the penal Sum of one Thousand two hundred & fifty dollars to be Void on condition that there be no lawfull impediment why George Smith and Patsy Gentry may not be Joined together as man & wife in the holy State of Matrimoney. In witness whereof [etc.]”

68. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Greene Co., “[no.] 171 February 1, 1790 | Bartlet Gentry | to | Elizabeth Whitman | T. Hamilton.”

69. U.S. census, 1830, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 178, p. 34.

70. U.S. census, 1840, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 8, p. 182.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

In 1850 George Smith, 54, a blacksmith born in Tennessee, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with Martha, 51, born in Tennessee, and with George, 21, Hugh, 18, Richard, 15, all born in Tennessee, and Samuel, 13, James, 11, and Nicholas, 8, all born in Alabama.^[71] Next door was John Smith, 28. On the same page was Alexander Smith, 36. **This suggests that John and Alexander were children of George.**

In 1860 Martha Smith, 44 [sic?, our Martha would have been 61], a farmer born in Tennessee with \$230 real and \$300 personal estates, resided in Moulton, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Richard, 26, and James, 22, both born in Tennessee, and James J., 12, born in Alabama. Nearby were [Alexander?] Smith, 46, and Riley Hicks, 56 [sic].^[72] All the ages are questionable. **I don't yet know who James J. Smith was.**

Known children, of **perhaps 13**:

- + 28 i **?ALEXANDER³ SMITH**, born about 1814, Tennessee, married **MARGARET SKELTON**, and had nine children.
- + 29 ii **?JOSEPH³ SMITH**, born about 1816, Tennessee, married **MARY SKELTON**, and had 10 children.
- + 30 iii **?JOHN³ SMITH**, born about 1822, Tennessee, married **SARAH** —, and had at least five children.
- + 31 iv **?GENTRY³ SMITH**, born about 1825, Jan. 1821, or 11 Jan. 1820, Tennessee, married **NANCY ELLEN ARNOLD**, and had 14 children.
- + 32 v **?THOMAS J.³ SMITH**, born 25 Dec. 1825, Tennessee, married (1) **REBECCA SHIKLE**, and had at least one child, married (2) **MARY M.** —, and had seven children.
- + 33 vi **GEORGE WASHINGTON³ SMITH JR.**, born 2 Aug. 1828, Tennessee, married **ELIZABETH CAROLINE WILLIAMS**, and had seven children. This is my correspondent Bart Smith's line.
- 34 vii **HUGH³ SMITH**, born about 1832, Tennessee.
- 35 viii **RICHARD³ SMITH**, born about 1835, Tennessee.
- 36 ix **SAMUEL³ SMITH**, born about 1837, Alabama.
- 37 x **JAMES³ SMITH**, born about 1839, Alabama.

71. U.S. census, 1850, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 8, p. 375A, dw. 154, fam. 154.

72. U.S. census, 1860, Moulton PO, Southern Division, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 12, p. 970, dw. 601, fam. 601.

He was **perhaps** the James Smith, 21, born in **Tennessee**, who resided in 1860 in Moulton, Lawrence Co., Ala., near Joseph Smith, 44, a farmer born in Tennessee, and perhaps his elder brother (q.v.).^[73] But see the 1860 census item in the sketch above for a more likely candidate.

- 38 xi **NICHOLAS³ SMITH**, born about 1842, Alabama. His middle name suggests that Nicholas **Gentry** Smith, who died 19 June 1909, Kaufman Co., Tex., who was buried in Mt. Olive Cem., Scurry, Kaufman Co., Tex.,^[74] and who married 16 Jan. 1884, Milam Co., Tex., Mattie Jane Phillips, born 1 Aug. 1860, Alcorn Co., Miss., and who applied for a Confederate Widow's pension for his service in Alabama, is this Nicholas³ Smith. Mattie died 14 Jan. 1928, Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex., in the home of her daughter, Mrs. Effie Simmons, Ft. Worth, Tex. [*Ala., Tex., and Va., Confederate Pensions, 1884–1958, Widow's Application 27746, image online*].

7. JOSEPH² SMITH (¹*Alexander*¹) was born 1799 or 1800, Tennessee. He married **LUCINDA** —,^[75] who was born about 1800, Tennessee, died **30**

73. U.S. census, 1860, Moulton PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 12, p. 974, dw. 629, fam. 629.

74. *Find a Grave*, no. 36008647, gravestone photograph, by Julie Oliver, Mt. Olive Cem., Scurry, Kaufman Co., Tex., „N. G. | Smith | Dec. 31, 1841 | June 19, 1909 | . . .

75. Lucinda has been claimed to be Lucinda Christian, daughter of Lewis Christian, but the will of Lewis does not support the claim. *Tenn. Wills and Probate Records, 1779–2008*, image online, will and codicils for Lewis Christian Sr., of Hawkins Co., Tenn., signed 1 May 1822, recorded in 1:96, 1 May 1822, mentions “my sons John Thomas Lewis J^r Allen & James,” “I give and bequeath to **my Daughter Lucinda** the lower end of my place,” “my Daughter Peggy,” “my daughters Betsy Polly and Nancy,” “my Daughter Nancy & her Children forty nine acres of Land whereon She lately lived Joining Francis Godard,” “my son Lewis 50 acres of land joining his old Survey **Alex^r Smith & Alex^r Patterson** who[te?] in lines [prob. ‘where he now lives’] more or less,” “my grand son Thomas,” “my grand son William the son of daughter Sally Dec^d,” “**my wife Peggy**,” also “I allow William **Cindy & Peggy** to give her [his wife] thirty Buchels of Corn per year during her natural life,” with Reuben Skelton one of the witnesses, a codicil dated 15 Dec. 1828 mentions “**my grand daughter Sally the daughter of Cindy Christian**,” reiterates “I have given to **my daughter Cindy** The lower end of my Place,” “N.B. it is my desire that the above mentioned Property should be equally divided among the **heirs of My daughter Sindys Body**,” another codicil dated 26 Mar. 1830 mentions “my Grand son Thomas Christian,” “my son Thomas Christian.” A document dated 20 Nov. 1830 to the “gentlemen of the court of Rogersville”: “it is the wish of **Margaret Christian** that James Bailey do administer to the Estate of Lewis Christain **Deceased**,” signed by Margaret Christian, witnessed by William Christian and James Christian. Note that the Smith surname is not mentioned, except for owners of

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Jan. 1858, Missouri, and was buried in Old Pleasant Park Cem., Carroll Co., Mo.^[76] Joseph was mentioned in his father's 1842 will, where he was made heir to the home place in Dist. 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

In 1830 Joseph Smith, 20-30 [born 1800-1810], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with another male 20-30, a woman 20-30, and two girls under 5.^[77]

An 1837 tax record for District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., lists Joseph Smith (and kin).^[78]

In 1840 Joseph Smith "Sen^r," 30-40 [born 1800-1810], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman 30-40, a woman 70-80, one boy and one girl under 5, and one girl 10-15.^[79] On the next page: Joseph Smith "Jnr.," 20-30 [born 1810-1820], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., listed next to Alexander Smith "S^r," 70-80.^[80] So Joseph Jr. was probably not Joseph Sr.'s son. By his father's 1842, he (Joseph Sr.) inherited the home place in Hawkins Co.

On 3 June 1841, Hawkins Co., Tenn., Joseph Smith sold to Adam Patterson, for \$1,000, a tract of 500 acres in Dist. 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "On the [unnamed] River Bank near John Christians corner." It was acknowledged 4 June 1841 and registered 1 July 1841. Witnesses were Joseph Eaton and James Lyons. The legal description mentions "John Christians corner," "Said Smiths line & said Christians new fence," "where the line of the said Smiths five hundred Acre Survey and John

adjoining lands. Apparently Cindy married a Christian cousin, not a Smith.

76. *Find a Grave*, no. 14590261, no gravestone photo, [unsourced](#): Lucinda Smith, born 1800, died 30 Jan. 1858, buried Old Pleasant Park Cem., Carroll Co., Mo., also no. 124590106, no gravestone photo, [unsourced](#): John Smith, born 28 Mar. 1815, died 9 Sept. 1873, buried same cemetery; also no. 60750403, gravestone photo, by Deborah Crego, [unsourced](#): Lucy Smith Dougherty, born 19 Oct. 1846, Howard Co., Mo., died 10 May 1937, Hale, Carroll Co., Mo., buried Cameron Cem., Hale, Livingston [sic] Co., Mo., with her family, "Lucy J. | Dougherty | Oct. 19, 1836 | May 10, 1937."

77. U.S. census, 1830, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 178, p. 34.

78. *Tenn. Early Tax List Records, 1783-1895*, 1837, District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

79. U.S. census, 1840, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 526, p. 265.

80. U.S. census, 1840, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 526, p. 264.

Christians Sixty acre Survey crosses,” “A Brittons Survey,” “James Lyons line,” and “James Lyons corner.”^[81]

We know from the Tennessee Supreme Court case *Micheal Messar vs Charles Littleton & others* of 23 Nov. 1847 that Joseph had moved by that date to Carroll Co., Mo. See appendix B, especially its pp. 9-10 for a letter proving that Joseph had arrived in fact before 21 May 1843. We know from his father’s will of 10 Aug. 1842 that he still resided then in Hawkins Co., Tenn., and probably did so until the will was proved in Sept. 1842.

In 1850 Joseph Smith, 51, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$500 real estate, resided in Carroll Co., Mo., with Lucinda, 50, born in Tennessee, and with Sally J., 25, James, 13, and Nancy, 11, all born in Tennessee, and Jane, 9, born in Missouri. Next door was John Smith, 35, born in Tennessee.^[82]

In 1860 Joseph Smith, 60, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$3,000 real and \$330 personal estates, resided in DeWitt, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., with his daughter, Jane, 17, born in Missouri.^[83] Also in 1860 John Smith, 45, born in Tennessee, resided here. **N.B. It is claimed online (without proof) that John Smith was son of Alexander² Smith, making him Joseph’s nephew.**

Known children:

- 39 i **SALLY J.³ SMITH**, born about 1825, Tennessee.
- 40 ii **JAMES³ SMITH**, born about 1837, Tennessee.
- 41 iii **NANCY³ SMITH**, born about 1839, Tennessee.
- 42 iv **JANE³ SMITH**, born about 1843, Missouri. By the argument above for Joseph’s arrival in Carroll Co., Mo., Jane must have been born in late 1842 or early 1843. The letter in appendix B, p. 12, from Joseph Smith, presumably dated May 1843, states, “A few lines from my wife she wishes to inform her friends that she has another Daughter not named yet.”

81. Hawkins Co., Tenn., Deeds, 17:484-485, images 539-540/572 online at <www.FamilySearch.org>, FHL 972804, DGS 7903462.

82. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 15, Carroll Co., Mo., r. 395, p. 34B, dw. 459, fam. 459. John resided in dw. 458.

83. U.S. census, 1860, De Witt PO, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., r. 612, p. 601, dw. 279, fam. 8.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

TENTATIVE. I don't know that Samuel below was a son of Alexander¹. Probably he was not. He seems to have been close somehow, however. I'm going to treat him as a son, if only to have a place to record his family and its descendants:

8. **SAMUEL² SMITH** (¹?Alexander¹) was born 1805 [gravestone], Tennessee, died 1851 (gravestone), and was buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[84] He married **21 Jan.** about 1830 (consistent with 21 years married in the 1900 census) **ELIZABETH MCPHEETERS**, who was born 22 Dec. 1803 (gravestone) or Nov. 1809 (1900 census), Tennessee, daughter of Samuel and Lucretia (Barrett) McPheeters, and died 3 Sept. 1900, and was buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[85]

From *The McPheeters Family* [blue above indicates information derived from it]:

W61 [William McPheeters's branch]: Samuel McPheeters Jr., b 1783, d 1829 in malaria epidemic that also killed father and bro John in what is now Hawkins Co., Tenn; | m Lucretia Barrett | [children:] W127 Elizabeth McPheeters b 12-22-1809, d 9-3-1900; m **Samuel Smith**; 3 sons in Confederate Army | [nine other children].^[86]

From a gravestone plinth erected in honor of Ada⁴ Smith (⁴⁹Benjamin Franklin³, Samuel², ?Alexander¹) is a plaque reading:

Here lie the bodies of Samuel McPheeters (1783-1829) the first white child born in McPheeters Bend, and his wife, Lucretia Barrett (1786-1867), and the bodies of Samuel McPheeters, Sr. (1740-1830) and his wife, Margaret Seawright, who came here in 1780 from Augusta County, Virginia.

84. *Find a Grave*, no. 185016444, gravestone photographs, by P. Jones, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., [barely legible] "In memory of | Samuel Smith | B[orn] [?] 1805 | Died [?] [1]851 | [. . . ?]." **Un sourced** [but probably from a better read of the gravestone than I could muster]: born **4 Nov.** 1805, died **16 Mar.** 1851.

85. *Find a Grave*, no. 152156071, gravestone photograph, by P. Jones, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Elizabeth Smith | Daughter of | Samuel & Lucretia | McPheeters. | Wife of | Samuel Smith. | Born | Dec. 22, 1803. | Died | Sept. 3, 1900."

86. Rice, *The McPheeters Family*, 106.

Samuel McPheeters, Sr., was the son of William McPheeters (died 17[7?]3) and his wife, Rebecca Thompson, Scottish Emigrants from Northern Ireland, who were in Virginia by 1746. Many descendants of these sturdy pioneers are scattered across the land.

Samuel, Sr., died with other members of the family in the “great scourge” or cholera epidemic in the fall of 1830.

This monument is erected as a memorial to **Ada Smith**, great granddaughter of Samuel McPheeters, Jr., and her husband, Dr. E. E. Kincheloe. 1955.^[87]

In 1850 Samuel Smith, 45, a farmer with \$4,000 real estate, resided in Dist. 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Elizabeth, 41, William, 18, Margaret, 16, John, 14, “Adela,” 8, male, Isabella, 8, Benjamin, 4, and George, 2, all born in Tennessee. Next door was (his mother) Lucretia McPheeters, 65. Next to her was Alexander Smith, 57, and then Riley Hicks, 52.^[88] So Samuel would appear to be a relative of Alexander¹, but the latter’s will doesn’t mention a Samuel as heir. However, Samuel Smith does witness the will, and the heirs of Samuel McPheeters are mentioned twice. My correspondent, Bart Smith, who has been researching this family for years, is convinced that Samuel was not a son of Alexander¹.

N.B. Note that the court case *Messar vs Littleton* of 23 Nov. 1847 in Hawkins Co., Tenn., states, “The said Alexander Smith provided for the payment of his just debts, and after such payment the said two hundred acres of land was to be divided amongst his four Children Viz Elizabeth Hicks formaly [sic] Elizabeth Smith Joseph Smith Alexander Smith and John Smith.” A document in the case mentions “William Smith one of the Heirs of the Said Alexander Smith, obtained possession of Fifty acres of the said one Hundred acres.” That Samuel, who lived next door to some of them (see 1850 census above), wasn’t mentioned suggests that he was not a son.^[89]

87. *Find a Grave*, no. 89831980, gravestone photograph, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

88. US census, 1850, Dist. 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 451A, dw. 68, fam. 68.

89. *Tenn. Supreme Court Cases, Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, Hawkins Co., 1847, 2. Samuel does appear in this document but only as a witness (pp. 13, 19). William Smith is mentioned several times, for example, p. 15, as an agent for Joseph Smith of Missouri. The quotation about him as an

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

In 1860 “Bettie” Smith, 50, with \$9,000 real and \$990 personal estates, resided in New Canton, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Audley, 17, male, Isabella, 17, “Frank,” 13, and George, 11, all born in Tennessee, and Ellen Lyons, 9, born in Tennessee. Next door was John Smith, 24.^[90]

In 1870 “Elisebeth” Smith, 60, with \$8,600 real and \$3,000 personal estates, resided in New Canton, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with “Audly” C., 28, male, Samuel Lyons, 22, “Gentleman of Leisure,” and Phebe Smith, 17, “Living with Family,” all born in Tennessee. Next door were John Smith, 33, and George Smith, 21.^[91]

In 1880 “Elizebeth” Smith, 70, a widow born in Tennessee of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in North Carolina, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with her son, Audley C., 37, born in Tennessee, and her granddaughter, Ellen “Lions,” 28, born in Tennessee. Next door was B. F. Smith, 34, and nearby was George W. Smith, 32.^[92]

In 1900 Elizabeth Smith, 90, a widow (who had been married 21 years) born Nov. 1809 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., in the household of her granddaughter, Ellen Lyons, 49, single, born Nov. 1850 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Elizabeth had had nine children, with one surviving. Next door was Nancy Smith, 52, and nearby were Samuel Smith, 29, and Bert Smith, 23.^[93]

Known children, of nine:

- + 43 v **ELLEN³ SMITH**, born 7 Nov. 1830, probably Tennessee, married **WILLIAM M. LYONS**, and had two children.
- 44 vi **WILLIAM³ SMITH**, born about 1832, Tennessee.
- + 45 vii **MARGARET³ SMITH**, born 11 July 1834, Tennessee, married **PHILIP SMITH HALE**, and had seven (perhaps eight) children.
- + 46 viii **JOHN³ SMITH**, born about 1836, Tennessee, married **MARY T.** —, and had at least two children.

heir is from p. 17.

90. US census, 1860, New Canton PO, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1255, p. 60, dw. 1090, fam. 1023.

91. US census, 1870, New Canton PO, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1535, p. 51B, dw. 118, fam. 118.

92. US census, 1880, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 8, r. 1261, p. 226A, dw. 250, fam. 252.

93. US census, 1900, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. 1577, p. 65, sh. 8B, dw. 129, fam. 130.

47 ix **AUDLEY C.³ SMITH** (twin), born about 1842, Tennessee.

On 8 July 1861, Rogersville, Hawkins Co., East Tenn., Audley C. Smith enrolled for Confederate duty of 12 months as a private in Capt. Robert Simpson's Company, 1 Battalion East Tennessee Cavalry. He was mustered in on that date according to a muster roll of Camp Buckner, Ky., dated 4 Oct. 1861. Later records that same year place him in Company D, 4 Battalion (Branner's), Tennessee Cavalry, and others place him in Company E, 1 Regiment, Tennessee Cavalry, and then Company E, 2 (Ashby's) Regiment, Tennessee Cavalry. He was paroled at Charlotte, N.C., on 3 May 1865.^[94]

Placeholder: On 8 July 1861, Rogersville, Hawkins Co., East Tenn., Alexander Smith enrolled for Confederate duty of 12 months as a private in Capt. Robert Simpson's Company, 1 Battalion East Tennessee Cavalry. He was mustered in on that date according to a muster roll of Camp Buckner, Ky., dated 4 Oct. 1861. Later records that same year place him in Company D, 4 Battalion (Branner's), Tennessee Cavalry. Later records that same year place him in Company D, 4 Battalion (Branner's), Tennessee Cavalry, and others place him in Company E, 1 Regiment, Tennessee Cavalry, and then Company E, 2 (Ashby's) Regiment, Tennessee Cavalry. He was paroled at Charlotte, N.C., on 3 May 1865.^[95] His 12 service cards are almost identical to those of Audley C. Smith.

48 x **ISABELLA³ SMITH** (twin), born about 1842, Tennessee.

+ 49 xi **BENJAMIN FRANKLIN³ SMITH**, born 12 Oct. 1846, Tennessee, married **ERNESTINE MAY QUILLEN**, and had four children.

+ 50 xii **GEORGE W.³ SMITH**, born 29 Oct. 1848 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 23 Nov. 1887, buried McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[96] married 2 Sept. 1869, Hawkins

94. From five service cards on <www.fold3.com>, images online, cites NARA M268, Compiled Service Records of Confederate Soldiers Who Served in Organization from the State of Tennessee, RG 109, Audley C. Smith, 1861, last card dated Jan. & Feb. 1862. Seven more cards for him are recorded in the same database for 1862.

95. From five service cards on <www.fold3.com>, images online, cites NARA M268, Compiled Service Records of Confederate Soldiers Who Served in Organization from the State of Tennessee, RG 109, Alexander Smith, 1861, last card dated Jan. & Feb. 1862. Seven more cards for him are recorded in the same database for 1862.

96. *Find a Grave*, no. 38045207, gravestone photograph, by Anna Lane Long, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Smith | George W. | Oct. 29, 1848 | Nov.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Co., Tenn.,^[97] NANCY B.⁴ SMITH (₁₆William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹), born 29 May 1848 (gravestone), Tennessee, daughter of William and Ann (Skelton) Smith, died 30 Oct. 1924, buried with her husband, and had nine children. See continuation in her sketch.

23, 1887 || Nancy | May 29, 1848 | Oct. 30, 1924.”

97. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, Hawkins Co., image online, George Smith to Nancy Smith, licensed 1 Sept. 1869, married 2 Sept. 1870 [sic], by Eli Ratliff MG.

THIRD GENERATION

10. **ALEXANDER³ SMITH** (₂John², Alexander¹) was born about 1827, Tennessee. He married (bond) 24 Oct. 1848, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[98] **MARY THACKER**, who was born about 1822, Tennessee.

In 1840 Alexander “Smith, 3,” 20–30 [born 1810–1820], resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with a woman 20–30, one boy and one girl under 5 [born 1835–1840], and two girls 5–10 [1835–1835].^[99] **So doesn’t fit.**

In 1850 Alexander Smith, 23, a farmer born in Tennessee, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Mary, 28, John, 2, and Mary, 6/12, all born in Tennessee.^[100] Next door was John Smith, 60.

Known children:

- 51 i **JOHN⁴ SMITH**, born about 1848, Tennessee.
- 52 ii **MARY⁴ SMITH**, born about 1849, Tennessee.

12. **REBECCA³ SMITH** (₂John², Alexander¹) was born about 1832, Tennessee. She married 23 Oct. 1853, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[101] **WILLIAM M. MESSER**, who was born about 1832, Tennessee, son of Michael and Mary (–) Messer.^[102]

In 1860 William Messer, 28, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$600 personal estate, resided in Bloomfield, Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., with Rebecca, 28, born in Tennessee, Elenor, 6, “Josephene,” 3, “Michal,” 2, male, all born in Tennessee, and John Smith, 25, a laborer born in Tennessee, and George Patterson, 17, a laborer born in Tennessee.^[103]

98. *Tenn. County Marriages, 1790–1950*, marriage bond, image online, Hawkins Co., 24 Oct. 1848, for marriage of Mary Thacker to Alexander Smith, with bondsman William Smith.

99. U.S. census, 1840, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 526, p. 193.

100. U.S. census, 1850, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 448A, dw. 24, fam. 24.

101. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, William Messer, male 23 Oct. 1853, Hawkins Co., Tenn., to Rebecca Smith, image online, by Jacob Hamilton JP.

102. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 452B, dw. 83, fam. 83, lists Michael Messer, 68, farmer, born N.C., Mary, 52, born Tenn., and five children, including William, 18, all born in Tenn.

103. U.S. census, 1860, Bloomfield PO, Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., r. 657, p. 449, dw. 770, fam. 717.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

William M. Messer, 32, registered for a Civil War draft, 1863–1865. He was of Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., a farmer, married, born in Tennessee, with no former military service.^[104]

In 1870 “W^m” Messer, 37, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$350 real and \$150 personal estates, resided in Bloomfield, Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., with Rebecca, 37, born in Tennessee, Ellen, 15, Josephine, 12, Mary, 9, “W^m,” 10, and Francis, 3, female, all born in Missouri.^[105]

In 1880 “W^m” M. Messer, 49, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., with his wife, Rebecca, 48, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and sons, Michael, 20, born in Tennessee, and “W^m” Francis, 18, male, born in Missouri.^[106]

Children:

- 53 i **ELENOR/ELLEN⁴ MESSER**, born about 1854, Tennessee, married 4 Aug. 1872, Stoddard Co., Mo.,^[107] **FRANK S. M. LINK**.
- 54 ii **JOSEPHINE P.⁴ MESSER**, born about 1857, Tennessee, married 10 July 1879, Stoddard Co., Mo.,^[108] **BENJAMIN J. FREDERICK**.
- 55 iii **MICHAEL⁴ MESSER**, born about 1858, Tennessee, married 14 Nov. 1880, Stoddard Co., Mo.,^[109] **CALIFORNIA P. STORY**, born about 1861, Missouri, daughter of Lemuel and Rachel (–) Story.^[110]

104. U.S. *Civil War Draft Registration Records, 1863–1865*, Mo., “[residence] 19 Stoddard Co 7094 Castor Tp [name] 17 Messer, William M. [age] 32 [color] White [occupation] Farmer [status] Married [born] Tennesse [sic] [previous military] None.”

105. U.S. census, 1870, Bloomfield PO, Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., r. 823, p. 4A, dw. 58, fam. 58.

106. U.S. census, 1880, Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., ED 161, r. 904, p. 590D, dw. 26, fam. 31.

107. *Mo. Marriage Records, 1805–2002*, image online, Ellen Messer to Frank S. M. Link, 4 Aug. 1872, Stoddard Co., Mo., by David Law MG.

108. *Mo. Marriage Records, 1805–2002*, image online, Miss Josephine P. Messer to Benjamin J. Federick [sic], 10 July 1879, Stoddard Co., Mo., by John Brooks MG.

109. *Mo. Marriage Records, 1805–2002*, image online, Michail [sic] Messer to Miss C. P. Story, 14 Nov. 1880, Stoddard Co., Mo., by Thomas B. Turnbaugh MG.

110. U.S. census, 1880, Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., ED 161, r. 737, p. 591A, dw. 36, fam. 44, lists Lemuel Story, 60, born Tenn., Rachel, 46, born Tenn., with four children, including daughter California, 19, born in Mo.

- 56 iv **WILLIAM FRANCIS⁴ MESSER**, born about 1860, Missouri, married 13 Feb. 1887, Stoddard Co., Mo.,^[111] **MILLIE H. MADDOX**, born Feb. 1872, Missouri, daughter of Ann (–) Maddox.

In 1900 “W^m” F. Messer, 48 [sic], a day laborer born Jan. 1852 [sic] in Missouri of Tennessee natives, resided in Bloomfield, Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., with his wife, Millie, 28, born Feb. 1872 in Missouri of Tennessee natives, and with his daughters, Stella, 11, born July 1888, and Myrtle, 8, born Jan. 1892, and his son, Basel, 8/12, born Oct. 1899, all born in Missouri. Millie had had just the three children.^[112]

- 57 v **MARY E.⁴ MESSER**, born about 1861, Missouri, married 28 Aug. 1879, Stoddard Co., Mo.,^[113] **RUTLEDGE EATON**.
- 58 vi **?FRANCIS⁴ MESSER**, a daughter born about 1867, Missouri. She is not mentioned in the 1880. **The two uses of “Francis” are problematical.**

14. JOHN³ SMITH (₃?*Alexander*², *Alexander*¹) was born **28 Mar.** about 1815, Tennessee,^[114] died **9 Sept. 1873**, and buried in **Old Pleasant Park Cem., Carroll Co., Mo.** He married (bond) 6 Oct. 1833, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[115] **LUCINDA HOWELL**, who was born **15 Aug. 1817** about 1818, Tennessee, and died **12 Oct. 1855, Missouri**, probably before the 1860 census (in which case, however, John is not marked a widower), and was buried in the same cemetery as her husband.

In 1850 John Smith, 35, a farmer born in Tennessee, resided in Carroll Co., Mo., with Lucinda, 32, born in Tennessee, and with Elizabeth, 14,

111. Mo. *Marriage Records, 1805–2002*, image online, William F. Messer, over 21, of Castor Twp., to Millie H. Maddox, under 18, of Pike Twp., 13 Feb. 1887, Stoddard Co., Mo., by J. W. Boling MG, consent from her mother Ann Maddox.

112. U.S. census, 1900, Bloomfield, Castor Twp., Stoddard Co., Mo., ED 121, r. 737, p. 28, sh. 15A, dw. 300, fam. 300.

113. Mo. *Marriage Records, 1805–2002*, image online, Mary E. Messer to Rutledge Eaton, 28 Aug. 1879, Stoddard Co., Mo., by John Brooks MG.

114. *Find a Grave*, no. 124590106, no gravestone photograph, Old Pleasant Park Cem., Carroll Co., Mo., **unsourced** data: John Smith, born 28 Mar. 1815, died 9 Sept. 1873, spouse (no. 124590344), Lucinda Smith, “Wife of John Smith,” born 15 Aug. 1817, died 12 Oct. 1855, daughter Lucy Smith Dougherty (1846–1947, no. 60750403), married Charles J. Dougherty (1864–1944).

115. Image online (**where?**), “17A Hawkins County Tn Marriages–Bonds 1789–1844”, “14 1833, Oct 6 Smith, John to Howell, Lucinda Patterson, William B.”

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Polly, 11, and Sylvester, 9, female, all born in Tennessee, and Matilda, 6, Lucretia, 3, and James, 4/12, all born in Missouri.^[116]

In 1860 John Smith, 45, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$177 personal estate, resided in De Witt, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., with “Elisebeth,” 23, born in Tennessee, and with Nancy, 21, and “Silvester,” 18 [also listed as Silvester Thomas in the 1860], male, both born in Tennessee, and Matilda, 13, John Fisk, 2, Lucretia Smith, 10, “Ja^s,” 8, and “Cha^s,” 6, all five born in Missouri.^[117] N.B. Nancy of (uncle) Joseph’s family in 1850 appears to be listed in John’s family in 1860 (or she might be identical to Polly). John Fisk’s surname is listed as Fish on Ancestry.com, but is probably Fisk, as there is a Fisk family on the same page. **N.B. It is claimed that John Smith was son of Alexander² Smith, making him Joseph²’s nephew, but I’ve no proof.**

In 1870 John Smith, 55, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$2,400 real and \$550 personal estates, resided in Carrollton, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., with Matilda, 26, born Kentucky [sic], Betty Stace, 35, born Kentucky [sic], James Smith, 20, and Charles, 17, both born in Missouri.^[118] But cf. the 1870 census item for child Matilda below.

Known children:

- 59 i ELIZABETH/BETTY STACE⁴ SMITH, born about 1836, Tennessee.
- 60 ii POLLY/NANCY⁴ SMITH, born about 1839, Tennessee.
- + 61 iii SYLVESTER⁴ SMITH, born about 1841, Tennessee, married (1) SQUIRE FLEMING THOMAS, and had at least two children, married (2) JAMES ALLEN MAY.
- + 62 iv MATILDA⁴ SMITH, born about 1844, Missouri, probably married JOSEPH L. THOMAS, and had six children.
- 63 v LUCRETIA⁴ SMITH, born about 1847, Missouri. There was a Lucy Jane Dougherty, born 14 Oct. 1846, Howard Co., Mo., daughter of John Smith and Lucinda **Martin**, both born in Missouri, died 10 May

116. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 15, Carroll Co., Mo., r. 395, p. 34B, dw. 458, fam. 458.

117. U.S. census, 1860, De Witt PO, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., r. 612, p. 599, dw. 266, fam. 9.

118. U.S. census, 1870, Carrollton PO, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., r. 766, p. 233A, dw. 1, fam. 1.

1937, Hale, Carroll Co., Mo.,^[119] buried 11 May 1937, Cameron Cem., Hale, Carroll Co., Mo.^[120] There was a Charles J. Dougherty, born 22 June [1864 calculated], Fountain Grove, Linn Co., Mo., son of John Dougherty, born Indiana, and Lucy Jane Smith, born Missouri, died 3 Feb. 1944, aged 79 years 7 months 11 days, Hurricane Twp., Carroll Co., Mo.,^[121] buried 4 Feb. 1944, Cameron Cem.,^[122] married Tommie B. —.

- + 64 vi **JAMES⁴ SMITH**, born 7 Jan. 1850, Missouri, married **MARY LUENA STEPHENS**, and had at least six children.
- 65 vii **CHARLES⁴ SMITH**, born 17 Mar. 1854, Carroll Co., Mo., died 29 Feb. 1940, DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.,^[123] buried Evergreen Cem., DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.^[124] married **MARTHA JANE GOODBAR**, born 24 Jan. 1859 (gravestone), Carroll Co., Mo., daughter of Lyle Goodbar, and

119. Mo. death certificate, image online at <www.sos.mo.gov/images/archives/deathcerts/-1937/1937_00019722.PDF>, accessed 28 Jan. 2017, no. 19723, Lucy Jane Dougherty, died 10 May 1937, Hale, Carroll Co., Mo., aged 90 yrs. 6 mos. 22 dys., female, white, widow, housewife, born 19 Oct. 1846, Howard Co., Mo., father John Smith, born Mo., mother Lucinda Martin, born Mo., informant Will Dougherty, of Hale, Mo., buried 11 May 1937, Cameron.

120. *Find a Grave*, no. 60750403, gravestone photograph, by Deborah Crego, Cameron Cem., Hale, Livingston [sic] Co., Mo., “Lucy J. | Dougherty | Oct. 19, 1846 | May 10, 1937.”

121. Mo. death certificate, image online at <www.sos.mo.gov/images/archives/deathcerts/-1944/1944_00006803.PDF>, accessed 28 Jan. 2017, no. 6805, Charles J. Dougherty, died 13 Feb. 1944, Hurricane Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., aged 79 yrs. 7 mos. 11 dys., male, white, married (spouse Tommie Dougherty), farmer, born 22 June [no year], Fountain Gore, Mo., father John Dougherty, born Ind., mother Lucy Jane Smith, born Mo., informant Mrs. Tommie Dougherty, of Hale, Mo., buried 4 Feb. 1944, Cameron Cem.

122. *Find a Grave*, no. 76213939, gravestone photograph, by Deborah Crego, Cameron Cem., Hale, Livingston [sic] Co., Mo., “Dougherty | Charles J. | June 22, 1864 | Feb. 3, 1944 || Tommie B. | Nov. 29, 1865 | Aug. 14, 1950.”

123. Mo. death certificate, image online at <www.sos.mo.gov/images/archives/deathcerts/-1940/1940_00010463.PDF>, accessed 28 Jan. 2017, no. 10567, Charles Smith Sr., died 29 Feb. 1940, rural DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo., aged 85 yrs. 11 mos. 12 dys., male, white, married (spouse Marthe J. Smith, age 82 yrs.), farmer, born 17 Mar. 1854, Carroll Co., Mo., father John Smith, born Tenn., mother “Dont Know,” born “Dont Know,” informant Geo. Smith, of Brunswick, [Chariton Co.,] Mo., buried 3 Mar. 1940, DeWitt, Mo.

124. *Carroll Co., Mo., Cem. Records, Vol. I, III-IV*, Charles Smith, born 17 Mar. 1854, died 29 Feb. 1940, buried DeWitt Cem., DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.; *Find a Grave*, no. 33840758, gravestone photograph, by J. William Marshall, Evergreen Cem., DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo., “Smith | Marthy J. | Jan. 24 1859 | [empty] || Charles | Mar. 17, 1854 | Feb. 29, 1940.”

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

died 21 May 1947, DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.,^[125] buried 23 May 1947 with (presumably) her husband.

15. **GENTRY³ SMITH** (₃Alexander², Alexander¹) was born 11 Jan. 1820 (gravestone) or Jan. 1821 (1900 census), Tennessee, died 26 Nov. 1900, and was buried in Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[126] He married 5 Sept. 1842 (her gravestone) or 1839 (1900 census) **NANCY ELLEN ARNOLD**, who was born 5 Sept. 1824 (gravestone) or July 1821 (1900 census), Tennessee, daughter of **Claibourne Arnold**, and died 28 Jan. 1906, and was buried near her husband.^[127]

Note that this is a repeat of Gentry³ Smith (?George Washington²) except for the father. The only evidence we have that Gentry³ was son of Alexander², not his brother George Washington², is the *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*.^[128] The blue is an indicator of “facts” based on this insufficiently sourced book. But there are two obvious reasons why some researchers make Gentry³ a son of George Washington²: (1) George Washington² Smith married Patsy **Gentry. (2) George immigrated to Lawrence Co., Ala., just as did Gentry³ Smith, and so did George’s son, George Washington³ Smith (and so did putative sons, Alexander³, Joseph³, John³, and Thomas J.³).**

On the other hand, it would be damning to *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy* if Gentry³ was son of George Washington² instead of Alexander². And there is no clear proof that George Washington² had a son Gentry³. And it is possible that the name Gentry was taken from a

125. Mo. death certificate, image online at <www.sos.mo.gov/images/archives/deathcerts/1947/1947_00016807.PDF>, accessed 28 Jan. 2017, no. 16808, Martha Jane Smith, died 21 May 1947, DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo., aged 88 yrs. 3 mos. 27 dys., female, white, widowed, housewife, born 24 Jan. 1859, Carroll Co., Mo., father Lyle Goodbar, born “Dont Know,” mother “Dont Know,” born “Dont Know,” informant John Smith, of DeWitt, Mo., buried 23 May 1947, DeWitt, Mo.

126. *Find a Grave*, no. 21434405, gravestone (a plinth lying on the ground) photograph, by Milton Amos, Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala., “Gentry | Smith | born | Jan. 11, 1820 | died | Nov. 26, 1900.”

127. *Find a Grave*, no. 21434405, gravestone (an erect plinth of the same design as Gentry’s) photograph, by Milton Amos, Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala., “Nancy | Ellen | wife of | Gentry Smith | born | Sept. 5, 1824 | married | Sept. 5, 1842 | died | Jan. 28, 1906 | . . . | Smith.”

128. Bailey, *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*, 266.

brother's family. Despite all these counterarguments, I choose, with caution, to pursue Gentry³ as son of George Washington² Smith. See the continuation of his sketch there.

16. **WILLIAM GEORGE³ SMITH** (₃Alexander², Alexander¹) was born **31 Oct. 1822**, Tennessee, died **17 Feb. 1862** before the 1870 census. He married **1841, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ANN[A] SKELTON**,^[129] who was born **28 June 1819** about 1820, **Hawkins Co., Tennessee, daughter of** Reuben and Jane (Curry) Skelton, and who died **12 July 1888**. Ann had a brother John E. Skelton, born about 1810, Tennessee. *But Bailey's Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy states that Ann's parents were Samuel and Mary (Seawright) Curry. We see below that this is contradicted in Bailey itself, leaving intact Ann's parentage as stated above (which I believe is still unsatisfactorily sourced).*

The following is an **unvetted** excerpt from a book, *Families of Hawkins County, Tennessee, Vol. 2*, in a sketch of the family of Sam and Mary (Seawright) Curry. The relevant portions are in boldface:

Jane Curry, was born between 1780-1790, probably in Sullivan County, North Carolina (now Hawkins County, Tennessee). She **married Reuben Skelton**, son of Richard Skelton, who died in the 1830 epidemic. Jane was still living in 1844. **They had seven children all born in Hawkins County, Tennessee, as follows.** Nancy Skelton, was born circa 1800-1810, died circa 1824, married Lewis Dowell. **John Ephraim Skelton, was born circa 1819, died 12 October 1893. Margaret Skelton married Alexander Smith. Mary Skelton married Joseph Smith.** Jane Skelton born circa 19 September ??, married Abraham Carter Skelton. James Skelton (baptized 13 April 1818.)

129. We know from the 1880 that Ann and John were siblings. The censuses suggest that either (1) the Skelton children in the 1850 were John's by his marriage to an unknown woman, or (2) Anna had all the children in the 1850 out of wedlock with William Smith. The 1860 suggests that William married Anna before 1860 and adopted as his own these children (whether Anna's or John's). Another theory is that William's children in the 1850 are listed with the wrong surname, which probably makes the most sense. Supporting this last theory is the death certificate for daughter Nancy Smith, which states that her father was William Smith and her mother was Annie Skelton.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Anna Skelton, was born 28 June 1819, married circa 1841, to William George Smith, who died 12 July 1888 [sic]. Anna died 12 July 1888.^[130]

It, in turn, appears to be derived from *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy* or vice versa (note the disagreement on Ann's parentage):

8. Reuben (8) Skelton, (*Richard 7, Ralph 6, Sarah 5, John 4, James 3, Thomas 2, James 1*) (brother to Wm. John and James) born 1780-1790, in Amherst Co., Va. (lived near the meeting house in McPheters Bend) married in Hawkins Co., **Jane, daughter of Samuel and Mary Seawright Curry**; he died in the 1830 "Epidemic." Jane was living in Hawkins Co. 1844. [N.B., Jane Skelton, 80, born in Virginia, died Aug. 1849, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[131]]

Children:

1. Nancy (9) Skelton, born 1800-1810 (census) in Hawkins Co., married Lewis Dowell about 1824, and was living in Gibson Co., Tenn. 1840. Children not known.
2. John Ephriam Skelton, born in Hawkins Co., 1819, and died there Oct. 12, 1893, unmarried.
3. Margaret Skelton, married **Alexander Smith**, they were in Hawkins Co., 1844, but apparently not in 1850 census.
4. Mary Skelton, married **Joseph Smith** living in Hawkins Co., 1844, but not there in 1850.
5. Jane Skelton, married Abraham Carter Skelton, born Sept. 19, son of John and Elizabeth Roberts; living in Madison Co., Ark., 1840, died in Cassville, Mo., July 4, 1888. (see John Sr. line for children)..
6. James Skelton, baptized April 13, 1818, New Providence Presbyterian Church [sic], Hawkins Co., was of Madison Co., Ark. 1840. Children not known.

130. Posted on <Ancestry.com>. The birth year for John Ephriam Skelton appears to be incorrect. It should be circa 1810 or 1811. Alexander Smith and Joseph Smith, who both married Skelton daughters in this excerpt, appear to be sons of George Washington² Smith (Alexander¹). N.B. this appears to be information derived from Bailey, *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*, 295, online at <Ancestry.com>. In the latter, "Anna Skelton, born June 28, 1819, married in Hawkins Co. 1841, (died July 12, 1888), Wm. Geo. Smith, born Oct. 31, 1822, died Feb. 17, 1862 (Bible Record)." See next item.

131. U.S. *Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1885*, 1850, Hawkins Co., Tenn., line 3, "[name] Jane Skelton [age] 80 [sex] F [color] F [an error for Free?] [free or slave] [empty] [married or widowed] W. [birthplace] Virginia [mo. died] Augst [profession] [empty] [cause of death] Flux [days ill] 8."

7. Anna Skelton, born June 28, 1819, married in Hawkins Co. 1841, (died July 12, 1888), **Wm. Geo. Smith**, born Oct. 31, 1822, died Feb. 17, 1862. (**Bible Record**) (see Smiths. [sic])

John Ephriam [sic] Skelton willed everything to his nephew, William Smith, who married Betsy Scism and lived in Goshen. (see Smiths).

1. [these are children of Anna Skelton] Geo W. (10) Smith, born May 24, 1844, Hawkins Co.
2. John E. Smith, born March 18, 1886, died Oct. 12, 1893, unmarried.
3. Mary Jane Smith, born Sept. 9, 1847, married Thomas Christian, son of Stephen, went to Texas, see Christians) [sic]
4. Mary Ann Smith [sic, **it doesn't make sense to have two daughters named Mary; this should be** Nancy B. Smith], born May 29, married Geo. W. Smith, brother to Frank, and son of Samuel and Elizabeth McPheters, children **[not in proper order]**:
 1. Samuel Smith
 2. William Smith
 3. Edward Smith
 4. John Smith
 5. Blanche Smith
 6. Betty Smith.
5. Lucretia Smith, born Feb. 10, 1851, married Allen C. Long, born 1849, children: Bob, Molly, Bertha Sam.
6. Phebe (10) Smith, born Dec. 8, 1852, married James Patterson, son of James II, and Lucretia Scism Patterson.
7. Margaret E. Smith, born June 2, 1854, married James Skelton, son of Samuel, son of James I.
8. William (19) (Billie) Smith, born Feb. 9, 1856, married Elizabeth (Betsy) Scism, died June 19, 1927, children:
 1. Geo. W. (11) Smith, born Jan. 7 or 9, 1877, married Lerry Christian, daughter of John (Snooks) Christian. (see Christians).

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

2. Nannie Smith, born Feb. 19, 1878, married Enos Arnold, son of Jimmy and Mary christian Arnold. (see Christians).
3. John Smith, born April 1, 1880, married Emma Patterson, daughter of Wm. and Sarah Bailey Patterson.
4. Minnie Roberta Smith, born May 15, 1882, died March 29, 1883.
5. Elizabeth (Betty) Smith, born March 17, 1884, married Ransy Long, son of James and Sarah (Mowl) Long.
6. James Alley Smith, born April 9, 1886, married Hattie Wagner, daughter of Wm. and Della (Cradic Wagner. [sic]
7. Nora Smith, born Sept. 27, 1888, died unmarried.
8. Parvin Smith, born April 16, 1891, married Bertha Arnold.
[sic, 9.] Clarence Smith, born June 24, 1883, died in infancy.
10. Presley Smith, born April 5, 1895, married Fanny Marshall, daughter of Byrd and Kate Wagner.
11. Juliabelle Smith, born April 5, 1895, twin to Presley, died in infancy.
Presley was killed by a runaway team in Kingsport, and Fanny married 2nd. Noah Cradic.

[The next page of this Christian-Skelton genealogy lists children 9 and 10 but they are of the Skelton family, not the Smith family—an error which reminds us to be careful of accepting this unsourced genealogy for fact].^[132]

In 1850 William Smith, 36 [sic] [implies born c1814], a farmer born in Tennessee with \$150 real estate, resided in District 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with the Skelton family: John Skelton, 40, Anna Skelton, 30, George, 8, John, 6, Mary, 4, Nancy, 2, and James, 16, all born in Tennessee. Nearby resided John Skelton Sr., 84, and Elizabeth, 70.^[133] Probably

132. Bailey, *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*, 295-296. It's not clear how much of this item 7 is due to the otherwise unsourced "Bible Record."

133. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 17, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 447B, dw. 15, fam. 15.

the correct way to read this census item is that all persons were Smiths (cf. the 1860 census below) except for John Skelton, who was probably Anna's brother. This is consistent with the "Anna Skelton, was born 28 June 1819, married circa 1841, to William George Smith, who died 12 July 1888 [sic]. Anna died 12 July 1888," quoted above.

In 1860 "W^m" G. Smith, 38 [implies born c1822], a farmer born in Tennessee with \$500 personal estate, resided in New Canton, District 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with "Annie," 41, George [all Smiths in this census but the first four were Skeltons in the 1850], 16, John, 14, Mary J., 12, Nancy B., 10, Lucretia, 8, Phoebe, 6, Margaret E., 4, William, 3, Reuben, 1, all born in Tennessee, and John Skelton, 49, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$400 real and \$200 personal estates.^[134]

Placeholder (two pages before item just above): "W^m" Smith, 68 [implies born c1792], a laborer born in Tennessee with \$20 personal estate, resided alone in New Canton, District 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[135] I don't know of any relationship between the two Williams.

In 1870 John Skelton, 59, a farmer born in Tennessee \$450 real and \$444 personal estates, resided in New Canton, District 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Ann Smith, 50, born in Tennessee, and with Mary J. [she and all who follow are Smiths], 21, Lucretia, 18, Margaret E., 15, William, 13, and Alexander, 9, all born in Tennessee.^[136]

In 1880 John E. Skelton, 79 [sic], a farmer born in Tennessee of a father born in Virginia and a mother born in Tennessee, resided in District 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his sister, Ann Smith, 58, a widow born in Tennessee of a father born in Virginia and a mother in Tennessee, and with his nephew, Alexander, 19, a farmer, nephew, William, 23, a farmer, niece and wife of William, Elizabeth, 21, nephew [but surely these three are grand nephews and grand nieces], George, 4, niece, Nancy, 2, and nephew, John, 9/12, all born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Nearby

134. U.S. census, 1860, New Canton PO, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1255, p.43, dw. 1115, fam. 1042.

135. U.S. census, 1860, New Canton PO, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1255, p.42, dw. 1102, fam. 1031.

136. U.S. census, 1870, New Canton PO, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1535, p. 47B, dw. 45, fam. 45.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

was Wm. H. Miles, and his daughter Martha, 12, who would marry son Alexander Smith. Also nearby was Allen Long, with his wife Lucretia (Smith).^[137]

On 4 Feb. 1892 John Skelton signed his will in Hawkins Co., Tenn. It was proved 28 Dec. 1893. "I John Skelton of the county and State aforesaid Do this Day bequeath to W^m Smith my nephew all the land that I am in possession of lying in the county and state aforesaid in District no 5 adjoining the lands of W^m Miles jessy christian John Kite Alexander Smith and Others."

Children, including those with the Skelton surname in the 1850:

- 66 i **GEORGE W.**⁴ **SMITH**, born 24 May 1844, Hawkins Co., Tenn.
- 67 ii **JOHN E.**⁴ **SMITH**, born 18 Mar. 1886, Tennessee, died 12 Oct. 1893, unmarried.
- + 68 iii **MARY JANE**⁴ **SMITH**, born 9 Sept. 1847, Tennessee, married **THOMAS JEFFERSON CHRISTIAN**, and had four children.
- + 69 iv **NANCY B.**⁴ **SMITH**, born 29 May 1848, Tennessee, married **GEORGE W.**³ **SMITH** (₈*Samuel*², ?*Alexander*¹), and had 10 children.
- + 70 v **LUCRETIA**⁴ **SMITH**, born 10 Feb. 1851, Tennessee, married **ALLEN C. LONG**, and had at least six children.
- + 71 vi **PHOEBE**⁴ **SMITH**, born 8 Dec. 1852 or 1853 or 1854, Tennessee, married **JAMES M. PATTERSON**, and had six children.
- + 72 vii **MARGARET ELIZABETH**⁴ **SMITH**, born 2 June 1854, Tennessee, married **JAMES SKELTON**, and had eight children.
- + 73 viii **WILLIAM**⁴ **SMITH**, born 9 Feb. 1856, Tennessee, married **ELIZABETH SCISM**, and had 11 children. He inherited from his uncle John E. Skelton.
- 74 ix **REUBEN**⁴ **SMITH**, born about 1859, Tennessee. He is not listed in the 1870 census so probably died young.
- + 75 x **ALEXANDER**⁴ **SMITH**, born 23 Dec. 1860, married **MARTHA ANGELINE MILES**, and had two children.

21. HUGH³ **SMITH** (₃*Alexander*², *Alexander*¹) was born 1839 or Oct. 1840 (1900 census) or 11 Oct. 1830 (death certificate, with the year presmably in

137. U.S. census, 1880, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 78, r. 1261, p. 223D, dw. 202, fam. 203. Miles resided in dw. 200.

error), Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[138] died 1 Nov. 1914, and was buried 3 Nov. 1914 in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[139] He married 11 Mar. 1866, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[140] **MARY ANN CAVIN**, who was born Aug. 1847 (1900 census) or 15 Aug. 1848 (death certificate), Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[141] daughter of John and Lucinda (Hawley) Cavin, and who died 28 Sept. 1920, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[142] and was buried 29 Sept. 1920, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill.

In 1870 Hugh Smith, 29, a day laborer born in Tennessee, resided in New Canton, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Mary A., 21, “Elisebeth,” 3, and Mary E., 11/12, all born in Tennessee.^[143]

In 1880 Hugh Smith, 40, a day laborer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in New Canton, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Mary Ann, 30, daughters, Elizabeth, 12, and Marietta, 10, and sons, Robert, 7, and Wallace, 2, all born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Next door was John Cavin, 71.^[144]

In 1900 Hugh Smith, 59, a farm laborer born Oct. 1840 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in New Canton, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of 36 years, Mary A., 52, born Aug. 1847, son, James, 19, born June 1880, daughter, Lucy, 16, born June 1883, and sons, Melvin O., 12, born Feb. 1888, and Elbert H., 10, born July 1889, all born in Tennessee

138. Birthplace from daughter Mollie E. Bailey’s death certificate (q.v.).

139. *Find a Grave*, no. 98218776, no gravestone photograph, death certificate, image online, Tenn., no. 612, Hugh Smith, died 1 Nov. 1914, aged 84 yrs. – mos. 20 ds., male, white, married, farmer, born 11 Oct. 1914 [sic], Hawkins Co., father empty, mother empty, informant Wallis [sic] Smith (a son), buried 3 Nov. 1914, McPheter [sic] Bend Cem., Church Hill. The calculated date birthdate is 12 Oct. 1830, **so his stated age 84 must be incorrect and should be 74.**

140. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., “March 11 1866 Hawkins Co. Hugh Smith To Mary A. Cavin Jas Conant J.P. James Lackey Clerk.”

141. Birthplace from daughter Mollie E. Bailey’s death certificate (q.v.).

142. *Find a Grave*, no. 98218809, death certificate, image online, Tenn., no. 208, Mary A. Smith, died 28 Sept. 1920, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., aged 72 yrs. 1 mos. 12 dys., female, white, widowed, born 15 Aug. 1848, Tenn., father John Cavin, born Tenn., mother Lucinda Hawley, born Tenn., informant Lucy Smith, of Church Hill, Tenn., buried 29 Sept. 1920, Church Hill.

143. U.S. census, 1870, New Canton PO, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1535, p. 45B, dw. 17, fam. 17.

144. U.S. census, 1880, New Canton PO, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 78, r. 1261, p. 228A, dw. 280, fam. 283.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

of Tennessee natives. Mary had had 10 children, with eight surviving. Next door was Robert Smith, 26, born Apr. 1874.^[145]

In 1910 Hugh Smith, 75, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., in the household of his son, "Wallis" Smith, 32 (q.v.). He had been married once, for 32 years. Two dwellings away was Mary A. Smith, 62, a widow (!) born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, with her daughter, Lucy A., 26, and sons, Melvin O., 21, and Hale, 19, both born in Tennessee. She had been married once for 32 years, had had 10 children, with eight surviving. Between the two households was that of James N. Smith, 28 (q.v.).^[146]

Known children, of 10:

- 76 i **ELIZABETH[†] SMITH**, born about 1867, Tennessee.
- 77 ii **MARIETTA/MOLLIE/MARY E.[†] SMITH**, born 19 Oct. 1869 (calculated), Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 24 Dec. 1935, Church Hill, aged 66 years 2 months 5 days,^[147] buried 25 Dec. 1935, McPheeters Bend, married 2 Dec. 1890, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[148] **B. H. BAILEY**.
- + 78 iii **ROBERT[†] SMITH**, born about 1873 or Apr. 1874, Tennessee, married **PARILEE** —, and had at least seven children.
- + 79 iv **WALLACE[†] SMITH**, born 28 Feb. 1878, Tennessee, married **LAURA ALICE MYERS**, and had **10 children**.
- + 80 v **JAMES N.[†] SMITH**, born June 1880, Tennessee, married **MOLLIE** —, and had at least two children.

145. U.S. census, 1900, New Canton PO, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. 1577, p. 67, sh. 10A, dw. 161, fam. 162.

146. U.S. census, 1910, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 206, sh. 6A, dw. 94-96, fam. 94-96.

147. Death certificate, image online at *Tenn. Death Records, 1908-1958*, no. 30330, Mollie E. Smith Bailey, died 24 Dec. 1935 [deduced from attending physicians dates of 20 Dec. 1935 to 25 Dec. 1935 and burial on 25 Dec. 1935], Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., aged 66 yrs. 2 mos. 5 dys., female, white, married (spouse B. H. Bailey), housewife, born 20 Sept. 1860 [doesn't match calculated date at all], father Hugh Smith, born Church Hill, Tenn., mother Mary Cavin, born Church Hill, Tenn., informant B. H. Bailey, buried 25 Dec. 1935, McPheeters Bend.

148. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780-2002*, image online, M E. Smith, female, to B. H. Bailey, 2 Dec. 1890, Hawkins Co., Tenn., bond 1 Dec. 1890.

- 81 vi **LUCY ANN⁴ SMITH**, born 25 June 1883, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 30 Dec. 1956, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[149] buried 1 Jan. 1957, McPheeters Bend Cem., Hawkins Co., Tenn., married after 24 Dec. 1935 when her sister Mollie Bailey died (her brother-in-law) **B. H. BAILEY**, formerly married to her sister Mollie. B. H. Bailey died in 1951 (obit.). Lucy resided with her mother in the 1910 census.

An obituary for Lucy:

Mrs. Lucy A. Bailey, 73, died at 1 pm Sunday at her home in the McPheeters Bend Community near Church Hill. She was born and spent her life in McPheeters Bend.

She was a member of the McPheeters Bend Baptist Church. She was active in church work for 60 years. She was preceded in death by her husband B.H. Bailey in 1951.

Survivors include three brothers, J.N. M.O., and E.H. Smith of Church Hill. The following step-children, Hugh Bailey, Mrs. Lucy Long, of Indian Springs, Bert Bailey, Des Moines, Mrs. Sallie Snapp of Church Hill, and Mrs. Maude Christian of Johnson City, also a number of nieces and nephews.

Funeral services will be held 2:30 pm Tuesday at the McPheeters Bend Baptist Church. Rev. Dillard Hagan and Rev. Glen Smith will be in charge. Burial will be in McPheeters Bend Cemetery.

Pallbearers: Dewey Cavin, Harmon Cavin, Neal McCracken, Harvey Collins, Wayne Arnold, Frank Scism, Fain Simpson, and Roy Kincheloe.

The body was to be removed to the residence at 3 pm Monday.^[150]

- 82 vii **MELVIN O.⁴ SMITH**, born Feb. 1888, Tennessee. He resided with his mother in the 1910 census.
- 83 viii **ELBERT HALE⁴ SMITH**, born July 1889, Tennessee. He resided with his mother in the 1910 census.

An obituary for Hale:

149. Death certificate, image online at *Tenn. Death Records, 1908–1958*, no. 56-30308, Lucy Ann Bailey, died 30 Dec. 1956, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., aged 73 yrs., female, white, widowed (spouse B. H. Bailey), housewife, resident of Church Hill, born 25 June 1883, Hawkins Co., Tenn., father Hugh Smith, mother Mary A. Cavin, informant J. N. Smith, of Church Hill, buried 1 Jan. 1957, McPheeters Bend Cem., Hawkins Co., Tenn.

150. *Find a Grave*, no. 146776206, obit. transcription, [unsourced](#), undated.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Hale Smith, 77, of Route 2, Church Hill, died at 12:30 p.m. Monday at his home following a lengthy illness.

He was a member of the McPheeters Bend Baptist Church and was a life-long resident of Hawkins County and a retired farmer.

Survivors include one daughter, Mrs. Fred (Verna) Skelton of Church Hill; two sons, Mack H. Smith and Carl H. Smith, both of Church Hill; and four grandchildren.

Funeral services will be held Wednesday at 2:30 p.m. in the McPheeters Bend Baptist Church. Rev. Dillard Hagan and Rev. James Ely will officiate. Burial will be in the church cemetery.

The family will receive friends from 7 to 9 p.m. today at the Wilson Funeral Home, and at the home of Carl Smith.^[151]

28. **ALEXANDER³ SMITH** (c. George Washington², Alexander¹) was born about 1814, Tennessee. He married **MARGARET SKELTON**, who was born about 1809, Tennessee. She was perhaps she who was born 10 Apr. 1810, and died 18 Aug. 1887, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[152]

In 1850 Alexander Smith, 36, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$50 real estate, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with Margaret, 41, born in Tennessee, and with Martha, 17, Mary, 15, Elizabeth, 13, George, 10, James, 7, all born in Tennessee, and "Neomy," 4, born in Alabama.^[153]

In 1860 "A[m?][and?]" Smith, 46, male, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$1000 real and \$529 personal estates, resided in Moulton, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Margaret, 50, born in Tennessee, and with Elizabeth, 21, James, 16, all born in Tennessee, and "Neomie," 12, born in Alabama. Riley Hicks, 56, resided next door, probably the Riley Hicks who married Alexander³'s aunt, Elizabeth² Smith. But his age is too low. That Riley was about 67 in 1860.^[154]

In 1870 "Peggy" Smith, 60, born in Alabama, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., in the residence of Alexander Hicks, 37, a farmer born

151. *Find a Grave*, no. 99866396, obit. newspaper clipping digital image, [unsourced](#), undated.

152. *Abstracts from Lawrence Co., Ala., Newspapers, 1855-1890*, "Thursday September 8, 1887 | Died, at the residence of her son, Mrs. Margaret Smith. She was born April 10th, 1810, died August 18th, 1887 - aged 77 years, 4 months and 12 days."

153. U.S. census, 1850, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 8, p. 375A, dw. 156, fam. 156.

154. U.S. census, 1860, Moulton PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 12, p. 970, dw. 600, fam. 600.

in Alabama, with “Naoma,” 27, born in Alabama, and with Palestine, 2, a female, born in Alabama.^[155]

Known children:

84 i **MARTHA**⁴ **SMITH**, born about 1833, Tennessee.

85 ii **MARY**⁴ **SMITH**, born about 1835, Tennessee.

86 iii **ELIZABETH**⁴ **SMITH**, born about 1837, Tennessee.

87 iv **GEORGE**⁴ **SMITH**, born about 1840, Tennessee.

Placeholder: In 1880 George Smith, 40, a laborer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 1, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Martha, 34, born in Tennessee of a father born in North Carolina and a mother in Tennessee, and with his son, Alexander, 19, daughter, Mary, 16, son, John, 15, daughters, Katherine, 12, and Jodie, 10, son, Griffith, 8, daughter, Anah, 6, and sons, James, 5, and Jessee, 1, all born in Tennessee.^[156]

Placeholder: In 1891 George Smith, 50, was listed as a male voter in Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[157]

88 v **JAMES**⁴ **SMITH**, born about 1843, Tennessee.

In 1870 James Smith, 25, a farmer born in Alabama, with \$280 personal estate, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Malinda, 28, born in Alabama, and with Fernando D., 4, “Cora,” 3, and infant girl, 1/12, all three born in Alabama.^[158]

In 1880 “Jim” Smith, 36, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, “Malendy,” 45, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his son, Willie, 14, and daughters, Cara, 12, Mary, 10, and Maggie, 3, all four born in Alabama.^[159]

He is probably the James Smith who married his cousin Malinda Smith (Joseph³) on 24 Nov. 1864, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Alexander Hicks as surety. DGS 7738593, image 13-14/1524.

89 vi **NAOMI**⁴ **SMITH**, born about 1846, Alabama, married **ALEXANDER**³ **HICKS** (*Elizabeth*², *Alexander*¹), born about 1833, Tennessee, and had

155. U.S. census, 1870, Mt. Hope PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. ?, p. ?, dw. 124, fam. 124.

156. U.S. census, 1880, Dist. 1, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 7, r. 1260, p. 172B, dw. 57, fam. 57.

157. *Tenn., Enumeration of Male Voters, 1891*, no. 113, George Smith, age 50, white.

158. U.S. census, 1870, Mt. Hope PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 22, p. 211B, dw. 191, fam. 191, FHL 545521.

159. U.S. census, 1880, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 174, r. 18, p. 443A, dw. 252, fam. 252.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

at least one child: (1) Palestine⁵ Hicks, a daughter born about 1868, Alabama.

29. **JOSEPH³ SMITH** (c.?George Washington², Alexander¹) was born about 1816, Tennessee, died 18 Jan. 1878, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[160] and was buried in the Smith Cem., Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[161] He married **MARY SKELTON**, who was born about 1814, Tennessee, probably she who died 20 Oct. 1878, Mt. Hope,^[162] and was buried, as Polly, with her husband.

In 1850 Joseph Smith, 36, a blacksmith born in Tennessee with \$300 real estate, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with Mary, 36, born in Tennessee, and with Reuben, 14, Malinda, 12, Elizabeth, 10, George, 9, and Martha, 7, all born in Tennessee, and John, 5, and Mary, 2, both born in Alabama. Next door was Thomas Smith, 24, born in Tennessee.^[163] **So Joseph and Thomas were probably brothers. Note also that George², Joseph³, and John³ were all blacksmiths.**

In 1860 Joseph Smith, 44, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$500 real \$200 personal estates, resided in Moulton, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Mary, 46, born in Tennessee, and with "Lindy," 22, Elizabeth, 20, George, 18, and Martha, 16, all born in Tennessee, and John, 14, Mary J., 10, Joseph G., 8, Anna, 5, and "No name," 4, a daughter, all born in Alabama. Next door was Reuben Smith, 24, born in Tennessee. On the next page was James Smith, 21, born Tennessee.^[164]

In 1870 Joseph Smith, 54, a farmer born in "E. Tenn." with \$800 real \$600 personal estates, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Mary, 57, born in "E. Tenn.," and with "Josep," 18, "Ann," 16, and Ella

160. *Abstracts from Lawrence Co, Ala, Newspapers, 1855-1890*, "Thursday February 28, 1878 | . . . | Died, at his residence, near Mt. Hope, Alabama, on January 18th 1878, of Apoplexy, Joseph Smith, in the 63rd year of his age. He leaves a widow, sons, daughters and numerous friends."

161. *Find a Grave*, no. 53283158, gravestone photograph, by Warren Glenn, Smith Cem., Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., "Smith | Joseph || Polly." No dates on stone.

162. *Abstracts from Lawrence Co, Ala, Newspapers, 1855-1890*, "Thursday October 31, 1878 | . . . | Died, near Mt. Hope, on the 20th inst., Mrs. Mary Smith, aged 68 years. Eight children and one sister remain to weep over her grave. She was long a member of Town Creek Baptist Church."

163. U.S. census, 1850, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 8, p. 415A, dw. 114, fam. 114.

164. U.S. census, 1860, Moulton PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 12, p. 974, dw. 629, fam. 629.

“M^c,” 14, all born in Alabama, and two laborers. Next door was Thomas J. Tate and his wife Elizabeth, 27.^[165]

On 12 July 1877 Joseph Smith signed his will in Lawrence Co., Ala., and it was proved 6 May 1878. It mentions “my daughters Malinda Ann and Ella M.,” “my beloved son Joseph G. Smith,” “my beloved wife Mary Smith,” “all my children Viz: Reubin [*sic*] Smith, Malinda Smith (formerly [*sic*] Smith)) Elizabeth Tate (forerally [*sic*] Smith) George Smith Martha Rudd (formerly [*sic*] Smith) John Smith Joseph G. Smith Ann Smith and Ella M. Smith.”^[166]

Children:

- + 90 i **REUBEN⁴ SMITH**, born about 1836, Tennessee, married **SUSANAH** — , and had at least two children.
- 91 ii **MALINDA⁴ SMITH**, born about 1838, Tennessee, married before Joseph’s will signed 12 July 1877 — **SMITH**.
She is probably the Malinda Smith who married her cousin James Smith (Alexander³) in 1864, Lawrence Co., Ala.
- + 92 iii **ELIZABETH⁴ SMITH**, born about 1840, Tennessee, married before the 1870 census **THOMAS J. TATE**, and had at least two children.
- 93 iv **GEORGE⁴ SMITH**, born about 1841, Tennessee.
- 94 v **MARTHA⁴ SMITH**, born about 1843, Tennessee, married before Joseph’s will signed 12 July 1877 — **RUDD**.
- 95 vi **JOHN⁴ SMITH**, born about 1845, Alabama.
- 96 vii **MARY JANE⁴ SMITH**, born 27 July 1847, died 2 June 1868, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[167] Not mentioned in Joseph’s will of 1877.
- + 97 viii **JOSEPH GEORGE⁴ SMITH**, born June 1851, Alabama, married **MARTHA C. MARTIN**, and had eight children.
- 98 ix **ANN⁴ SMITH**, born about 1855, Alabama.

165. U.S. census, 1870, Mt. Hope PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 22, p. 200B, dw. 9, fam. 9.

166. *Ala. Wills and Probate Records, 1753–1999*, Lawrence Co., Ala., Inventories and Wills, Vol. C-D, 1866–1891, image 296/647 online [image 295 is barely legible], Feb. Term 1878, C:536–537, will of Joseph Smith, signed 12 July 1877, proved 6 May 1878.

167. *Abstracts from Lawrence Co, Ala, Newspapers, 1855–1890*, “Friday June 12, 1868 | Mary Jane Smith, daughter of Joseph and Mary Smith, was born July 27th, 1847, and died June 2nd, 1868, of Typhoid Pneumonia.”

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

99 x **ELLA MC.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1856, Alabama, married 26 Feb. 1879, Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[168] **G. T. ROBERTS**.

30. JOHN³ SMITH (*?George Washington², Alexander¹*) was born about 1822, Tennessee. He married **SARAH** —, who was born about 1817, Tennessee.

She is probably Sarah Shikle who married John W. Smith, 1842, Lawrence Co., Ala.

In 1850 John Smith, 28, a blacksmith born in Tennessee, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with Sarah, 33, born in Tennessee, and with Francis, 7, Martin, 6, George, 5, Barbery, 3, and James, 2, all born in Alabama. Next door was George Smith, 54. Nearby was Alexander Smith, 36.^[169]

Known children:

- 100 i **FRANCIS⁴ SMITH**, born about 1843, Alabama.
- 101 ii **MARTIN⁴ SMITH**, born about 1844, Alabama.
- 102 iii **GEORGE⁴ SMITH**, born about 1845, Alabama.
- 103 iv **BARBERY⁴ SMITH**, born about 1847, Alabama.
- 104 v **JAMES⁴ SMITH**, born about 1848, Alabama.

31. GENTRY³ SMITH (*?George Washington², Alexander¹*) was born about 1825 (1850 census) or Jan. 1821 (1900 census) or 11 Jan. 1820 (gravestone), Tennessee,^[170] died 26 Nov. 1900, and was buried in Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[171] He married about 1839 (1900 census) or 5 Sept. 1842 (her gravestone) **NANCY ELLEN ARNOLD**,^[172] who was born about 1825 (1850 census) or July 1821 (1900

168. *Lawrence Co, Ala, Archives*, <www.lawrencecoarchives.com/database/marriages.php-#/?page=503>, accessed 9 Jan. 2019, “Roberts G. T. Ella M. Smith 2/26/1879 Book H 229.”

169. U.S. census, 1850, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 8, p. 375A, dw. 153, fam. 153.

170. *Abstracts from Lawrence Co., Ala., Newspapers, 1855–1890*, “Thursday April 28, 1898 | . . . | An old and valued friend of ours has hunted up the old people in his quarter of the county and sent to us for publication, fo which he has our thanks: | For Mt. Hope: . . . Gentry Smith 77; Mrs. Gentry Smith 76 . . .” This puts Gentry’s birth at about 1821 and Nancy’s at 1822.

171. *Find a Grave*, no. 21434405, gravestone photograph, by Milton Amos, Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala., “Gentry | Smith | born | Jan. 11, 1820 | died | Nov. 26, 1900 | . . .”

172. Her surname from death record of her son, James Pinkney Smith (q.v.).

census) or 5 Sept. 1824 (gravestone), Tennessee, daughter of [Claibo\[u\]rne Arnold](#),^[173] and died 28 Jan. 1906, and was buried near her husband.^[174]

Note that this is a repeat of Gentry Smith (*Alexander*²). Please see the argument there for the placement of Gentry³ here rather than there.

In 1850 Gentry Smith, 25 [sic], a laborer born in Tennessee, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with Nancy, 25, born in Tennessee, and with John, 8, and Malinda, 6, both born in Tennessee, and “Jastina,” 4, William, 2, and George, 4/12, all three born in Alabama.^[175]

In 1860 Gentry “Smyth,” 36, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$500 real and \$470 personal estates, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with Nancy, 35, born in Tennessee, and with John, 18, born in Tennessee, and with “Molinda,” 15, “Jestena,” 14, William, 12, George, 11, Mary, 9, Thomas, 7, Hugh, 5, and Martha, 1, all born in Alabama. Nearby resided Reuben Smith, 24, born in Tennessee and his family, and (Gentry’s brother) Joseph Smith, 44, born in Tennessee and his family.^[176]

In 1870 Gentry Smith, 50, a farmer born in North Carolina with \$350 real and \$750 personal estates, resided in Avoca or Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Nancy, 50 [sic], born in North Carolina, and with “Jestina,” 21 [sic], born in North Carolina, George W., 18 [sic], born in Georgia, Mary, 19, “Thos” H., 16, Hugh G., 14, Martha C., 12, Sylvesta A., 8,

173. Although I have not found proof of the parentage, there was indeed a Claibourne Arnold in McPheeter’s Bend of Hawkins Co., Tenn., at the right time: *N.C and Tenn. Early Land Records, 1753–1931*, image online, entry dated 19 [?] 1826, Hawkins Co., by Claiborne Arnold, 28 acres, “on the south side of Holston river, in McPheter’s bend,” adjoining his own land that that of the Isaac Hicks heirs, surveyed 18 Apr. 1827; *Tenn. Early Tax List Recors, 1783–1895*, image online, “Claibourn” Arnold listed in Hawkins Co. in 1836; US census, 1840, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 526, p. 263, lists Claibourne Arnold, 40–50, with a woman 30–40, three girls under 5, and one girl 5–10, but Nancy born c1821 doesn’t seem to fit this pattern; and an [unsourced](#) listing of Claibourne’s family on *Find a Grave*, no. 98149285, [does not list Nancy](#). None of this is conclusive, and there were apparently several Arnold siblings who could have been Nancy’s father.

174. *Find a Grave*, no. 52916528, gravestone photograph, by Milton Amos, Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala., “Nancy | Ellen | Wife of | Gentry Smith | born | Sept. 5, 1824 | married | Sept. 5, 1842 | died | Jan. 28, 1906 | . . . | Smith.”

175. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 8, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 8, p. 395B, dw. 442, fam. 442.

176. U.S. census, 1860, Moulton PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 12, p. 973, dw. 623, fam. 623.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

female, James P., 3, and Jackson M., 1, and Abram C., 1, all born in Alabama.^[177]

In 1880 Gentry Smith, 60, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, Nancy, 57, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughter, Justina, 34, son, George, 30, daughters, Mary, 28, and “Silvesta,” 18, and sons, James, 14, Jackson, 11, and Albert, 11, all born in Alabama. Next door resided William Smith, 25.^[178]

In 1900 Gentry Smith, 79, a farmer born Jan. 1821 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of 61 years, Nancy E., 78, born July 1821 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughters, “Chestina,” 53, born July 1846, and Mary, 50, born May 1850, both single and born in Alabama, and with one servant. Nancy had had 14 children, with 10 surviving. Neighbors were Jack M. Smith, 31, William Smith, 54, and George Smith, 24.^[179]

In 1910 “Cilla” Smith, 45, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with her brother, George W., 57, and her sister, “Chestina,” 66, all three single and born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, and her niece Della B. Freeman, 13, born in Alabama of Alabama natives. Next door was Jack M. Smith (their brother), 42.^[180] Della was daughter of their sister Malinda.

Children:

- + 105 i **JOHN GENTRY⁴ SMITH**, born about 1842 or about 1843, Tennessee, married **ELIZABETH** —.
- + 106 ii **MALINDA⁴ SMITH**, born 5 Dec. 1844, Tennessee or Alabama, married **SAMUEL J. MCCARVER**, and had at least two children.
- 107 iii **JUSTINA⁴ SMITH**, born July 1846 (1900 census), Alabama, died 20 Apr. 1914, and buried in Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[181] Unmarried.

177. U.S. census, 1870, Avoca and Mt. Hope PO, Twp. 6, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 22, p. 195A, dw. 132, fam. 132.

178. U.S. census, 1880, Beat 6, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 170, r. 18, p. 387C, dw. 190, fam. 201.

179. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. 24, p. 233, sh. 3B, dw. 53, fam. 55.

180. U.S. census, 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 84, r. 21, p. 129, sh. 1A, dw. 6, fam. 6.

181. *Find a Grave*, no. 528718796, gravestone photograph, by G. James, Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala., “Malinda | wife of | S. J. McCarver, | Born | Dec.

- 108 iv **WILLIAM⁴ SMITH**, born about 1848 (1850 census) or Dec. 1845 (1900 census), Alabama, married **ESTHER E. —**, and had two children.
- 109 v **GEORGE W.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1850, Alabama, died 2 May 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[182]
- 110 vi **MARY⁴ SMITH**, born May 1850, Alabama.
- 111 vii **THOMAS H.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1853, Alabama.
- 112 viii **HUGH G.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1855, Alabama.
- 113 ix **MARTHA C.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1859, Alabama.
- 114 x **SYLVESTA A.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1862, Alabama. **Was she the “Cilla,” 45, of the 1910 census?**
- 115 xi **[SON]⁴ SMITH**, born 1 Aug. 1864, died 5 Dec. 1864, buried in Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[183]
- + 116 xii **JAMES PINKNEY⁴ SMITH**, born about 1867 or Jan. 1866 or 18 Jan. 1865 (but the last date doesn't fit the unnamed son's death just above), Lawrence Co., Ala., married (1) **OZELLA COUNTS**, and had six children, married (2) **IDA MAE (HURST) BERRYMAN**, and had four children.
- + 117 xiii **JACKSON M.⁴ SMITH** (twin), born 18 Feb. 1869, Alabama, married **LOUISA/ELIZA M. —**, and had one child.
- 118 xiv **ABRAM/ALBERT C.⁴ SMITH** (twin), born 18 Feb. 1869, Alabama, died 30 Jan. 1943, and was buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[184]

32. THOMAS J.³ SMITH (6?George Washington², Alexander¹) was born 25 Dec. 1825 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 19 Nov. 1892, and was buried in Harmony Cem., Rocky Mount, Columbia Co., Ark.^[185] He married (1) 1

5, 1844, | Died | Apr. 20, 1887. | . . .”

182. *Ala. Deaths, 1908–1974*, George Smith, 60, died 2 May 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., father **John** Gentry Smith, mother **Mary** Smith.

183. *Find a Grave*, no. 52916252, no gravestone photograph, Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala., unsourced: “Infant son of Gentry & Nancy E. Smith,” born 1 Aug. 1864, died 5 Dec. 1864; *Lawrence County, Alabama, Archives*, “Infant Smith 8/1/1864 12/5/1864 s/o Gentry & Nancy E. Smith Old Town Creek.”

184. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, “[given name] Albert C. [surname] Smith [born] 2/18/1869 [died] 1/30/1943 [cem.] Bethel (CC).”

185. *Find a Grave*, no. 19729075, gravestone photograph, by Doug Lindsey, Harmony Cem., Rocky

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Jan. 1845, Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[186] **REBECCA SHIKLE**, who was born about 1827, Alabama. He married (2) before the 1860 census **MARY M.** —, who was born 8 May 1838 (gravestone), Alabama, died 20 July, 1892, and was buried near her husband.^[187]

In 1850 Thomas Smith, 24, born in Tennessee, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with Rebecca, 23, born in Alabama, and with Martin, 4, born in Alabama. Next door was Joseph Smith, 34, born in Tennessee.^[188]

In 1860 Thomas Smith, 33, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$400 real and \$200 personal estates, resided in Moulton, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Mary M., 20, born in Alabama, and with George W., 1, born in Alabama. Nearby were A[lexander] Smith, Riley Hicks, and Martha Smith, 44, born in Tennessee.^[189]

In 1870 Thomas Smith, 45, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$100 real and \$250 personal estates, resided in Magnolia, Buena Vista Twp., Columbia, Ark., with Mary M., 31, born in Alabama, and with George W., 11, born in Alabama, Synthia G., 9, and Thomas M., 2, both born in Arkansas.^[190]

In 1880 Thos. J. Smith, 54, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Buena Vista, Columbia, Ark., with his wife, Mary M., 41, born in Alabama of North Carolina natives, and with his son, George W., 21, born in Alabama, and son, Thos. M., 11, daughters Martha R., 9, and Lovey A., 7, son, William D., 5, and daughter, Mary E., 3, all born in Arkansas.^[191]

Known child of the first marriage, to Rebecca:

119 i **MARTIN⁴ SMITH**, born about 1846, Alabama.

Mount, Columbia Co., Ark., "Thomas Smith | born | Dec. 25, 1825 | died | Nov. 19, 1892 | . . .

186. *Ala. Marriage Collection, 1800-1969*, Thomas Smith to Rebecca Shikle, 1 Jan. 1845, Lawrence Co., Ala., by Isaac Mullens MG.

187. *Find a Grave*, no. 19729070, gravestone photograph, by Doug Lindsey, Harmony Cem., Rocky Mount, Columbia Co., Ark., "Mary M. Smith | born | May 8, 1838 | died | July 20, 1892 | . . .

188. U.S. census, 1850, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 8, p. 415A, dw. 113, fam. 113.

189. U.S. census, 1860, Moulton PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 12, p. 969, dw. 594, fam. 594. Alexander, Riley, and Martha resided in dwellings 600, 601, and 603, respectively.

190. U.S. census, 1870, Magnolia PO, Buena Vista Twp., Columbia, Ark., r. 50, p. 363B, dw. 25, fam. 25.

191. U.S. census, 1880, Buena Vista, Columbia, Ark., ED 44, r. 41, p. 219A, dw. 37, fam. 37.

Children of the second marriage, to Mary:

- 120 ii **GEORGE W.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1859, Alabama.
- 121 iii **SYNTHIA G.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1861, Arkansas.
- 122 iv **THOMAS M.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1868, Arkansas.
- 123 v **MARTHA R.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1871, Arkansas.
- 124 vi **LOVEY A.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1873, Arkansas.
- 125 vii **WILLIAM D.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1875, Arkansas. **This is, I think, William Dock Smith who made it to Texas.**
- 126 viii **MARY E.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1877, Arkansas.

33. GEORGE WASHINGTON³ SMITH JR. (⁶*George Washington*², *Alexander*¹)^[192] was born 2 Aug. 1828 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 25 Jan. 1892, Lawrence Co., Ala., and was buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[193] He married 25 Nov. 1851, Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[194] **ELIZABETH CAROLINE WILLIAMS**, who was born 11 Feb. 1829 (gravestone), Alabama, died 12 Oct. 1895, and was buried next to her husband.^[195]

In 1860 George W. Smith, 32, a farmer born in Tennessee, resided in New “Bourg,” Franklin Co., Ala., with Caroline E., 28, born in Alabama, and with “Christoph” C., 6, Mahala A., 4, and “Osker” M., 1, all born in Alabama.^[196]

In 1870 “Geo” W. Smith, 42, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$1650 real and \$590 personal estates, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with Elizabeth C., 41, born in Alabama, and with “Christofer” C., 16, Mahala A., 14, and Oscar M., 12, George R., 10, Charles, 7, and Berta, 2, all born in Alabama.^[197]

192. *Lawrence County, Alabama, Archives*, gives his names as George Washington Smith Jr., born 2 Aug. 1828, died 25 Jan. 1892, buried Old Bethel Cem.

193. *Find a Grave*, no. 34925094, gravestone photograph, Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala., “G. W. Smith | born | Aug. 2, 1828 | died | Jan. 25, 1892.”

194. *Ala. Marriage Collection, 1800–1969*, Elizabeth Williams to George W. Smith, 25 Nov. 1851, Lawrence Co., Ala., by Wilson H. Martin JP.

195. *Find a Grave*, no. 34925118, gravestone photograph [of both stones], Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala., “E. C. Smith | born | Feb. 11, 1829 | died | Oct. 12, 1895.”

196. U.S. census, 1860, New Bourg PO, Eastern Subdivision, Franklin Co., Ala., r. 10, p. 566, dw. 205, fam. 211.

197. U.S. census, 1870, Mt. Hope and Avoca PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 22, p. 196A, dw. 139, fam.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

In 1880 George Smith, 52, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, Elizabeth, 51, born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, and with sons, Russell, 19, and Charlie, 15, and daughters, Burtie, 12, and Leorna, 9, all born in Alabama, and with one farm hand.^[198]

Children:

- 127 i **CHRISTOPHER C.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1854, Alabama.
- 128 ii **MAHALA A.⁴ SMITH**, born about 1856, Alabama.
- 129 iii **OSCAR M.⁴ SMITH**, born 7 Nov. 1858 (gravestone), Alabama, died 8 June 1933, buried Mt. Hope Methodist Cem., Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[199] married **JOSEPHENE—**, born 16 Nov. 1858 (gravestone), died 17 Dec. 1933, buried with her husband.
- + 130 iv **GEORGE RUSSELL⁴ SMITH**, born 15 June 1861, Lawrence Co., Ala., married (1) **MARTHA FRANCIS COUNTS**, and had six children, married (2) **MARY BELL[E] WEAR**, and had five children. This is my correspondent Bart Smith's line.
- 131 v **CHARLES⁴ SMITH**, born about 1863, Alabama.
- 132 vi **BERTA⁴ SMITH**, born about 1868, Alabama.
- 133 vii **LEORNA⁴ SMITH**, born about 1871, Alabama.

43. ELLEN³ SMITH (*sSamuel², ?Alexander¹*) was born 7 Nov. 1830 (grave-stone), Tennessee [we know her from her daughter, Ellen Lyons, listed in the census records in her parents' sketch], died 10 Nov. 1850 (same date as birth of her second child), and was buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[200] She married before the 1850 census **WILLIAM M. LYONS**, who was born 5 May 1824, Tennessee, died 3 Dec. 1863, and was buried in Lyons Cem., Sunnyvale, Dallas

139.

198. U.S. census, 1880, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 170, r. 18, p. 388B, dw. 214, fam. 276.

199. *Find a Grave*, no. 31296589, gravestone photograph, Mt. Hope Methodist Church Cem., Lawrence Co., Ala., "Smith | Josephene | Nov. 16, 1858 | Dec. 17, 1933 || Oscar M. | Nov. 7, 1858 | June 8, 1933."

200. *Find a Grave*, no. 152156071, gravestone photograph, by P. Jones, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Sacred | to the memory of | Ellen Lyons | born, Nov. 7, 1830, | departed this life | Nov. 10, 1850."

Co., Tex.^[201] See his *Find a Grave* entry for possible association with the Peters Colony in Texas in 1853. He married, second, Caroline —.

In 1850 William Lyons, 27, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$700 real estate, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Ellen, 20, born in Tennessee, and Samuel, 2, born in Tennessee.^[202]

In 1860 “W^m” M. Lyons, 36, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$4,000 real and \$6,900 personal estates, resided in Breckenridge, Dallas Co., Tex., with Caroline, 35, born in Tennessee, and “Sam^l” S., 12, and James, 7, both born in Tennessee, Rosana E., 5, Henry W., 2, both born in Texas, and two boarders.^[203]

Children:

- 134 i SAMUEL S.⁴ LYONS, born about 1848, Tennessee. He resided with his grandmother Elizabeth Smith in the 1870 census of Hawkins Co., Tenn. (q.v.).
- 135 iii ELLEN⁴ LYONS, born 10 Nov. 1850, Tennessee, died 4 Sept. 1921, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[204] buried 6 Sept. 1921, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[205] married 2 Apr. 1901, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[206] CHARLES E. IRON.

201. *Find a Grave*, no. 14676958, gravestone photograph, by Ed Elam, Lyons Cem., Sunnyvale, Dallas Co., Tex., “Wm M. Lyons | born | May 5, 1824 | died | Dec. 3, 1863.” **Un sourced**: “William M. Lyons donated the land for the cemetery and for who the cemetery is named. Though not the first burial in this cemetery he is one of the earliest individuals to be buried there. He originally came to Texas with the Peter’s Colony in 1853 from Churchill, Hawkins County, Tennessee.”

202. U.S. census, 1850, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 882, p. 450B, dw. 55, fam. 55.

203. U.S. census, 1860, Breckenridge PO, Dallas Co., Tex., r. 1292, p. 346, dw. 131, fam. 131.

204. *Tenn. Death Records, 1908–1958*, Tenn. Death Certificate, no 43706 (reg. dist. no.), image online, Ellen Irons, died 4 Sept. 1921, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., female, white, married, housewife, aged 70 yrs. 9 mos. 23 dys., born 10 Nov. 1850, Tenn., father William Lyons, born Tenn., mother Ellen Smith, born Tenn., informant E. E. Kincheloe, of Church Hill, buried 6 Sept. 1921, Church Hill.

205. *Find a Grave*, no. 152154867, gravestone photograph, by V. Case Ford, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “Wife | Ellen Iron | Nov. 10, 1850 | Sept. 4, 1921 || Husband | C. E. Iron | [empty].”

206. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780–2002*, Hawkins Co., Marriages, Mar. 1893–Feb. 1901, image online, 14, “Chas” E. Irons to Ellen Lyons, licensed 1 Apr. 1901, married 2 Apr. 1901, by A. H. Low MG.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Mr. Iron's name comes from his will of 11 June 1922: "I C. E. Iron, in accord to my wifes request and my faithful promise to heartily perform my pledge to her Ellen Iron, my wife, do herby entail my home place, known as the old Betsie Smith place, consisting of about 90 acres, more or less. I C. E. Iron do hereby entail this track of land for 10 years, not to be sold under any circumstances, my wife Ellen Iron's Church, known as McPhersen Methodist Church, South to receive \$100.20 one hundred and twenty dollars per anum (or year) being my wife's donation to her Church (McPhersen) her signed pledge's to the Cenenary, Church, building, misenary cause & are all to be paid out of the productks of the farm . . ." The will also mentions several Iron relatives.^[207]

45. MARGARET³ SMITH (_s*Samuel*², ?*Alexander*¹) was born 11 July 1834 (gravestone), Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[208] died 1 Jan. 1890, and was buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[209] She married 23 July 1857, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[210] **PHILIP SMITH HALE**, who was born 10 Dec. 1830 (gravestone), Stanley Valley, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[211] son of Philip Smith and Elizabeth (Bachman) Hale, and who died 16 May 1911, McPheeters Bend, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[212] and was buried near his wife.^[213] Philip married, second, Mary —.

207. *Tenn. Will and Probate Records, 1779–2008*, Hawkins Co., Wills, image online, "This is my Last Will & Testament, Re-riten of will, made several month ago. This, Jun. 11th 1822."

208. Her birthplace from son Charles's death certificate.

209. *Find a Grave*, no. 76670277, gravestone photograph, by Denise Raines, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Margaret S. | Wife of | Phillip S. Hale | Born | July 11, 1834 | Died | Jan. 1, 1890 | . . ."

210. *Tenn. Compiled Marriages, 1851–1900*, Margaret Smith, female, to "Phillip" S. Hale Jr., male, 23 July 1857, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

211. His birthplace from son Charles's death certificate.

212. *Tenn. Death Records, 1908–1958*, Death Certificate, no. 40262, image online, "[name] P. S. Hale [death] May 16 1911 [sex] Male Color {white} | [age] 81 years [single or married] Married [deathplace] McPheeter's Ben, Tenn. [cause] General Breakdown {birthplace} Stanley Valley, Tenn. [occupation] Farmer [attending physician] E. E. Kincheloe [recorded] 25 July 1911."

213. *Find a Grave*, no. 35633709, gravestone photograph, by Gary Sizemore, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Philip" Smith Hale | son of | P. S. & Elizabeth | Bachman Hale | Dec. 10, 1830, | May 16, 1911 | A Confederate Soldier."

In 1870 “Phillip” Hale, 39, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$775 real estate, resided in New Canton, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Margaret, 36, born in Tennessee, and with Samuel, 9, “Froneda,” 7, and Smith, 3, all born in Tennessee. Next door resided George and Nancy Smith, both 21 [see George Smith (*Samuel*²).^[214]

In 1880 Philip Hale, 49, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, “Marguret,” 44, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his son, Samuel S., 19, daughters, Floreda E., 16, Elizabeth, 13, son, Philip S., 11, daughter, Sarah P., 9, son, William D., 7, daughter, Mary Isabella, 5, and son, Charles W., 3, all born in Tennessee.^[215]

In 1910 “Phillip” Hale, 80, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of 17 years (second marriage for both), Mary, 80, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his son, Charles W., 34, born in Tennessee, his son-in-law, Nathan Phipps, 60, and his daughter (Nathan’s wife of one year), Flora, 47, born in Tennessee. Mary had had one child, and it survived. Flora had had no children. Nathan had been previously married. Nancy Smith, 62, widow, resided next door, and Bert Smith, 33, resided next door the other way.^[216]

On 13 Mar. 1911, Philip S. Hale signed his will in McPheeters Bend, Hawkins Co., Tenn., and it was proved 5 July 1911. It mentions “my children now living, as follows: to my four daughters, Florida Ellen Phipps, Elizabeth Francis Cox, ‘Sallie’ Phipps Brunner and Isabella Hunt, and to my three sons, Philip Smith Hale, William Douglas Hale and Charles Wesley Hale.” Witnesses were A. C. Smith and E. E. Kincheloe.^[217]

Children:

- 136 i **SAMUEL S.⁴ HALE**, born about 1861, Tennessee.
- 137 ii **FLORIDA ELLEN⁴ HALE**, born about 1863, Tennessee, married about 1909, **NATHAN PHIPPS**, born about 1850, Tennessee.

214. U.S. census, 1870, New Canton PO, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1535, p. 52A, dw. 120, fam 120.

215. U.S. census, 1880, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 78, r. 1261, p. 226A, dw. 243, fam 245.

216. U.S. census, 1910, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 208, sh. 8A, dw. 141, fam 141.

217. *Tenn. Wills and Probate Records, 1779–2008*, Hawkins Co., Wills, images online, Philip S. Hale, signed 13 Mar. 1911, proved 5 July 1911.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- 138 iii **ELIZABETH FRANCIS⁴ HALE**, born about 1865, Tennessee, married – **COX**.
- 139 iv **PHILIP SMITH⁴ HALE**, born 24 Nov. 1867, Tennessee, died 12 Sept. 1944, Meridian, Bosque Co., Tex.,^[218] buried 13 Sept. 1944, Meridian, married.
- 140 v **SARAH PHIPPS⁴ HALE**, born 31 July 1869, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 14 May 1960, Houston, Harris Co., Tex.,^[219] removed 14 May 1960, Damon Cem., Damon, Brazoria Co., Tex., married – **BRUNNER**.
- 141 vi **WILLIAM DOUGLAS⁴ HALE**, born about 1873, Tennessee.
- 142 vii **MARY ISABELLA⁴ HALE**, born about 1875, Tennessee, married – **HUNT**.
- 143 viii **CHARLES WESLEY⁴ HALE**, born 23 Nov. 1876, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died unmarried 7 Oct. 1942, Bristol, Washington Co., Va.,^[220] buried 9 Oct. 1942, Church Hill, Tenn.

46. JOHN³ SMITH (₈*Samuel*², ?*Alexander*¹) was born about 1836, Tennessee. He married **MARY T.** —, who was born about 1838, Tennessee.

In 1860 John Smith, 24, a farmer with \$1,000 real and \$500 personal estates, resided in New Canton, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Mary T., 22, and Lillie B., 9/12, all born in Tennessee. Next door was Bettie Smith, 50.^[221]

218. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, no. 41430, image online, Philip Smit Hale, of Meridian, Bosque Co., Tex., died there 12 Sept. 1944, male, white, married, lawyer, aged 76 yrs. 10 mos. 17 dys., born 24 Nov. 1867, Tenn., father Philip Smith Hale, mother no record, informant Mrs. P. S. Hale, of Meridian, buried 13 Sept. 1944, Meridian.

219. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, image online, no. 29888, “Sallie” Phipps Brunner, of West Columbia, Brazoria Co., Tex., died 14 May 1960, Houston, Harris Co., Tex., female, white, widowed, domestic, aged 90 yrs., born 31 July 1869, Church Hill, Tenn., father “Phillip” Smith Hale, mother Margaret Smith, informant Ruth Robinson, removal 14 May 1960, Damon Cem., Damon, Tex.

220. *Va. Death Records, 1912–2014*, image online, Va. Death Certificate, no. 23653, Charles Wesley Hale, of Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 7 Oct. 1942, King’s Mountain Memorial Hospital, Bristol, Washington Co., Va., male, white, single, farmer, aged 65 yrs. 10 mos. 14 dys., born 23 Nov. 1876, Hawkins Co., Tenn., father “Phillip” Hale, born Hawkins Co., Tenn., mother Margaret Smith, born Hawkins Co., Tenn. informant Mrs. Dr. Kincheloe, buried, 9 Oct. 1942, Church Hill.

221. US census, 1860, New Canton PO, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1255, p. 60, dw. 1089, fam. 1022.

In 1870 John Smith, 33, a farmer with \$1,000 real and \$566 personal estates, resided in New Canton, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with Mary “S.,” 22, Lillie Bell, 10, and Clara A., 1, all born in Tennessee. Next door was Elisebeth Smith, 60.^[222]

Known children:

- 144 i LILLIE BELL⁴ SMITH, born about 1859, Tennessee.
- 145 ii CLARA A.⁴ SMITH, born about 1869, Tennessee.

49. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN³ SMITH (^sSamuel², ?Alexander¹) was born 12 Oct. 1846 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 27 Dec. 1932, Blount Co., Tenn.,^[223] and was buried 30 Dec. 1932, Middlesettlements Cem., Middle Settlement, Blount Co., Tenn.^[224] He married 24 Aug. 1878, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[225] **ERNESTINE MAY QUILLEN**, who was born 7 Aug. 1854 (gravestone), Virginia, died 28 Dec. 1932, and was buried with her husband.

In 1880 B. F. Smith, 34, a teacher born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, May, 28, born in Virginia of Virginia natives, and his twin daughters, Adie and Effie, 8/12, born in Sept. 1879 in Tennessee. Next door was “Elizebeth” Smith, 70.^[226]

In 1900 Benjamin F. Smith, 53, a farmer born Oct. 1846 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in McPheeters Bend, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of 21 years, “Earnestine” M., 44, born Aug. 1855 in Virginia of Virginia natives, and his daughters, Effie and “Adria,” 20, both born Sept. 1879, and his sons, Marvin, 18, born Feb. 1882, and Summers, 14,

222. US census, 1870, New Canton PO, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1535, p. 51B, dw. 117, fam. 117.

223. *Tenn. Death Records, 1908–1958*, Tenn. Death Certificate, no. 24803, image online, B. F. Smith, of Louisville, Tenn., died 27 Dec. 1932, Blount Co., Tenn., male, white, married, farmer, age 86 yrs., born Tenn., father Samuel Smith, born Tenn., mother Elizabeth McPheeters, born Tenn., informant Mr. Gillingwater, of Louisville, Tenn., buried 30 Dec., 1932, Middlesettlements Cem.

224. *Find a Grave*, no. 29692778, gravestone photograph, by Robin Lee,, Middlesettlements Cem., Middle Settlement, Blount Co., Tenn., “Benjamin Franklin Smith | Oct. 12, 1846 Dec. 27, 1932 | Ernestine Quillen Smith | Aug. 7, 1854 Dec. 28, 1932.”

225. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780–2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., 1820–1901 Marriages, 232–233, “B. F. Smith To E. M. Quillen [license] July 20th 1878 [return] I solemnized the Rites of Matrimony between the within named parties on the 24thh August 1878 [by] Jno M. Wolfe M.G.”

226. US census, 1880, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 8, r. 1261, p. 226B, dw. 251, fam. 253.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

born Aug., 1885, all single and all born in Tennessee. Earnestine had had four children, with four surviving.^[227]

In 1910 “Frank” Smith, 53, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of 31 years, “Ernest” M., 54, born in Virginia of Virginia natives, and his daughters, Effie, 30, a schoolteacher, single, and his son, Summers, 24, a farm laborer, single, both born in Tennessee. Earnest had had four children, with three surviving.^[228]

In 1920 Benjamin F. Smith, 73, “father,” born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and “Earnestine, 65, “mother,” born in Virginia of Virginia natives, resided in Blount Co., Tenn., in the household of their son, Summers [possibly Sumner] Smith, 34, born in Tennessee, and his wife, “Polle” T., 34, born Tennessee of Virginia natives, and with his Summers’s sister, Effie Smith, 40, single, and with one boarder.^[229]

In 1930 “Frank B.” Smith, 83, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Blount Co., Tenn., with his wife, “Earnestine,” 75, born in Virginia of Virginia natives. They shared a dwelling with “Sumner” Smith, 44. Frank was 32 at first marriage, and Earnestine was 24.^[230]

Children:

- + 146 i **ADA**⁴ **SMITH** (twin), born 10 Sept. 1879, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married **ENOS E. KINCHELOE**, and had six children.
- 147 ii **EFFIE**⁴ **SMITH** (twin), born 10 Sept. 1879, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[231] died 27 Aug. 1968, and buried in Emory and Henry Cem., Emory, Washington Co., Va.,^[232] married after 1920 (see 1920

227. US census, 1900, McPheeters Bend, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. ?, p. 68, sh. 11A, dw. 172, fam. 173.

228. US census, 1910, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. 1504, p. 209, sh. 9A, dw. 156, fam. 156.

229. US census, 1920, Blount Co., Tenn., ED 26, r. 1729, p. 189B, sh. 6B, dw. 123, fam. 126.

230. US census, 1930, Blount Co., Tenn., ED 18, r. ?, p. 15, sh. 15A, dw. 304, fam. 314.

231. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Effie Smi [sic] Ely, female, born 10 Sept. 1879, Church Hill, Tenn., claim 13 Dec. 1965, father Benjamin F. Smith, mother Ernestine Quillen, SSN 408-84-3390, note “29 Apr. 1976: Name listed as Effie Smi Ely.”

232. *Find a Grave*, no. 184512017, gravestone photograph, by Barry L. Seitz, Emory and Henry Cem., Emory [from her husband’s grave record and a photograph showing both buried side by side], Washington Co., Va., “Effie Smith Ely | Sept. 10, 1879 | Aug. 27, 1868 | Sainted Poet.”

census) **JOSEPH BLAKEMORE ELY**, born 1881, died 1975, and buried next to his wife.^[233]

- 148 iii **MARVIN⁴ SMITH**, born Feb. 1882, Tennessee, died before the 1910 census.
- 149 iv **SUMMERS⁴ SMITH**, born 20 Aug. 1885, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[234] died 10 Nov. 1952, rural Maryville, Blount Co., Tenn.,^[235] and was buried 11 Nov. 1952, Grandview Cem., Blount Co., Tenn., married 17 Apr. 1918, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[236] **POLLY T. SPANGLER**, born about 1886 or 1890, Tennessee, and had one child: (1) Virginia Mae⁵ Smith, born about 1926, Tennessee, married^[237] Charles H. Spurlock.

In 1930 “Sumner” Smith, 44, a rural mail carrier born in Tennessee of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Virginia, resided in Blount Co., Tenn., with his wife, “Pollie,” 44, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughter, “Vigina,” 4/12, born in Tennessee. They shared a dwelling with “Frank B.” Smith, 83. Both Sumner and Pollie were 32 at first marriage.^[238]

In 1940 Summers Smith, 54, a mail carrier born in Tennessee, resided in Blount Co., Tenn., with his wife, Polly S., 54, born in Tennessee, and with his daughter, Virginia Mae, 14, born in Tennessee. All resided in Blount Co., Tenn., in 1935.^[239]

233. *Find a Grave*, no. 41914220, gravestone photograph, by Barry L. Seitz, Emory and Henry Cem., Emory, Washington Co., Va., “Rev. Joe B. Ely | 1881–1975 | Christian Scholar | 70 yrs. Holston Conf. member.”

234. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, image online, Summers Smith, 33, of Louisville, Blount Co., Tenn., born 20 Aug. 1885, mail carrier, nearest relative Mrs. Polly Smith, of same address, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Maryville, Blount Co., Tenn.

235. *Tenn. Death Records, 1908–1958*, Tenn. Death Certificate, no. 52–24255, image online, Summers Smith, of Maryville, Blount Co., Tenn., died 10 Nov. 1952, rural Maryville, Blount Co., Tenn., white, male, married, mail carrier, age 67 yrs., born 20 Aug. 1885, Hawkins Co., Tenn., father “Ben” Smith, mother Ernestine Quillen, informant Mrs. Summers Smith, of Maryville, buried 11 Nov. 1952, Grandview Cem., Blount Co., Tenn.

236. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780–2002*, Hawkins Co., Dec. 1912–Aug. 1924 Marriages, image online, 153, Summers Smith, 32, to Polly Spangler, 28, 16 Apr. 1918.

237. *U.S. City Directories, 1822–1995*, image online, Nashville, Tenn., 1955, 847, “Spurlock Chas H (Virginia S) prin Bordeaux Sch h1352 Cardinal dr.”

238. US census, 1930, Blount Co., Tenn., ED 18, r. 2, p. 15, sh. 15A, dw. 304, fam. 314.

239. US census, 1940, Blount Co., Tenn., ED 5-39, r. 3874, p. 562, sh. 17A, dw. 277.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

FOURTH GENERATION

61. SYLVESTER⁴ SMITH (¹⁴*John*³, ?*Alexander*², *Alexander*¹) was born about 1841, Tennessee. She married (1) **SQUIRE FLEMING THOMAS**, who was born about 1837, Missouri, son of Turpin and Sarah (–) Thomas.^[240] Squire died before 21 June 1869 (see record below), and she married (2) 10 Oct. 1870, Pleasant Valley School House, near DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.,^[241] **JAMES ALLEN MAY**, who was born 16 Oct. 1848 (calculated), West Virginia, son of Allen and Ann (Piles) May, and died 26 Dec. 1919, DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.,^[242] aged 71 years 2 months 10 days, and was buried in DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.

In 1860 Fleming Thomas, 23, a laborer born in Missouri with \$820 personal estate, resided in DeWitt, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., with “Silvester,” 19, female, born in Tennessee.^[243]

Squire F. Thomas, 26, born in Missouri, married, resident of Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., registered for the Civil War draft on 22 Sept. 1863.^[244]

240. U.S. census, 1850, Dist. 15, Carroll Co., Mo., r. 395, p. 21A, dw. 280, fam. 280, lists Turpin Thomas, 64, farmer, born Va., with Sarah, 63, born N.C., three children, including Squire F., 13, born Mo., and two others.

241. *Mo. Marriage Records, 1805–2002*, “Married | October 10th 1870 At Pleasant Valley School House near Dewitt, Carroll County, by Elder John J. Wynkoop of the Christian Church, Mr James Allen May, and Mrs Sylvester Thomas all of Carroll County Mo | John J Wynkoop | Filed Many 2 1871.”

242. Death certificate, Mo. State Board of Health, image online, no. 35494, James Allen May, died 26 Dec. 1919, DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo., aged 71 yrs. 2 mos. 10 dys., born 20 Oct. 1848, W.Va., male, white, married, farmer, father Allen May, born W.Va., mother Ann Piles, born W.Va., informant George May, of DeWitt, buried 30 Dec. 1919, DeWitt.

243. U.S. census, 1860, DeWitt PO, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., r. 612, p. 106, dw. 204, fam. 8.

244. *U.S. Civil War Draft Registration Records, 1863–1865*, Missouri, 6th Congressional Dist., Vol. 2 (of 3), image online, p. 378, “[residence] Carroll Grand River [no.] 14 [name] Thomas Squire F. [age] 26 [color] white [occupation] Farmer [married or not] Married [birthplace] Missouri [military service] None.”

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Squire Thomas died intestate before 21 June 1869 when a bond was made on the administration of his estate by Sylvester Thomas, with security provided by Joseph L. Thomas, and Francis M. Askins.^[245]

In 1870 Sylvester Thomas, 28, a woman, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$175 personal estate, resided in Carrolltown, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., with Arminta, 8, and John, 4, both born in Missouri, and with one laborer.^[246]

Known children of the first marriage, to Squire:

- 150 i ARMINTA⁵ THOMAS, born about 1862, Missouri.
- 151 ii JOHN⁵ THOMAS, born about 1866, Missouri.

62. MATILDA⁴ SMITH (₁₄John³, ?Alexander², Alexander¹) was born about 1844, Missouri, died presumably before her husband's second marriage in 1886. She probably (but inconsistent with the 1870 census) married 31 Mar. 1864, Carroll Co., Mo.,^[247] **JOSEPH L. THOMAS**, who was born Oct. 1843, Ohio. He married, second, 25 Mar. 1886, Daviess Co., Mo.,^[248] Sarah C. Carton, born Apr. 1844, Tennessee.

In 1870 Joseph Thomas, 27, a farmer born in Ohio with \$204 personal estate, resided in Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., with Matilda, 26, born in Missouri, and James E., 1, born in Missouri.^[249] But cf. the 1870 census item for her putative father John.

In 1880 J. L. Thomas, 36, a farmer born in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., with his wife, Matilda, 36, born in Missouri of Tennessee natives, and with son, Edward, 10,

245. Mo. *Wills and Probate Records, 1766-1988*, Bonds and Letters of Administrators, Executors, Curators, and Guardians, 1849-1883, Carroll Co., Mo., image online, p. 100.

246. U.S. census, 1870, Carrollton PO, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., r. 766, p. 234A, dw. 23, fam. 23.

247. Mo. *Marriage Records, 1805-2002*, image online, Carroll Co., Mo., "This is to certify that I Solemnized the rites of Matrimony between Joseph Thomas & Matilda Smith both of Carroll County March 31st 1864 . . ."

248. Mo. *Marriage Records, 1805-2002*, image online, Daviess Co., Mo., Joseph L. Thomas, [43?], to Mrs. [Miss in one place] Sarah C. Carton, [49?], 25 Mar. 1894.

249. U.S. census, 1870, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., r. 766, p. 236B, dw. 66, fam. 66.

daughter, Docia, 8, son, Fred, 4, and daughter, Emma, 2, all born in Missouri.^[250]

In 1900 Joseph Thomas, 56, a farmer born Oct. 1843 in Ohio of Ohio natives, resided in Union Twp., Daviess Co., Mo., with his wife of 14 years, Sarah, 56, born Apr. 1844 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughter, Bessie, 19, born Mar. 1881, son, Joseph, 16, born Jan. 1884, both born in Missouri. Sarah had had no children. Next door was (his son) Frederick Thomas, 23, born Nov. 1876, Missouri, and his wife of two years, Mary, 18, born Oct. 1881 in Missouri of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Missouri, and his son, Walter, 1, born Jan. 1899, Missouri. Mary had had the one child.^[251]

Children:

- 152 i JAMES EDWARD⁵ THOMAS, born about 1869, Missouri.
- 153 ii DOCIA⁵ THOMAS, born about 1872, Missouri.
- 154 iii FREDERICK⁵ THOMAS, born Nov. 1876, Missouri, married MARY —, born Oct. 1881, Missouri, and had at least one child: (1) Walter⁶ Thomas, born Jan. 1899, Missouri.
- 155 iv EMMA⁵ THOMAS, born about 1878, Missouri.
- 156 v BESSIE⁵ THOMAS, born Mar. 1881, Missouri.
- 157 vi JOSEPH⁵ THOMAS, born Jan. 1884, Missouri.

64. JAMES⁴ SMITH (₁₄John³, ?Alexander², Alexander¹) was born 7 Jan. 1850, DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.,^[252] died (after 1900 and before his wife's second marriage in 1903) 1 Nov. 1901, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., DeWitt,

250. U.S. census, 1880, Grand River Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., ED 158, r. 679, p. 566C, dw. 246, fam. 251.

251. U.S. census, 1900, Union Twp., Daviess Co., Mo., ED 158, r. 679, p. 566C, dw. 141, fam. 142. Frederick resided in dw. 142, fam. 143.

252. His birthplace from his son William's birth record.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Carroll Co., Mo.^[253] He married 21 Feb. 1883, Carroll Co., Mo.,^[254] **MARY LUENA STEPHENS**,^[255] who was born 28 Nov. 1865 (gravestone) or Nov. 1867 (1900 census), Chariton Co., Mo.,^[256] daughter of William Stephens, and died 28 Sept. 1942, and was buried in the same plot as her husband James.^[257] She married, second, 18 Feb. 1903, Huntsville, Randolph Co., Mo.,^[258] John L. Bryant. They had divorced by the 1920 census, when she lived in a rooming house in Kansas City, Jackson Co., Mo.^[259]

In 1900 James Smith, 50, a farmer born Jan. 1850 in Missouri of Tennessee natives, resided in DeWitt, Smith Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., with his wife of 18 years, Luena, 34, born Nov. 1867 in Missouri of Missouri natives, and with his sons, "Irvine," 16, born Mar. 1884, and Ollie, 13, born Mar. 1887, daughter, Viola, 10, born Nov. 1889, son, Wesley, 8, born Feb. 1892, daughter, Agnes, 6, born Sept. 1874, and son, Dewey, 3/12, born Feb. 1900, all six born in Missouri. Luena had had six children, with all six surviving.^[260]

253. *Find a Grave*, no. 115770115, no gravestone photograph, Evergreen Cem., DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo., unsourced (but I'm going to accept anyway because the data comes apparently from a cemetery record, as his grave location is given as "Plot: Block 3, Lot 9), James Smith Sr., born 7 Jan. 1850, died 1 Nov. 1901, spouse Mary Luena Stephens Smith (1865-1942), child William Urban Smith (1884-1918). William Urban Smith, same plot but otherwise unsourced is no. 115770224; furthermore we have: *Carroll Co., Mo., Cem. Records, Vol. I, III-IV*, James Smith, age 51, died 1 Nov. 1901, buried DeWitt Cem., DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.

254. *Mo. Marriage Records, 1805-2002*, image online, James Smith, over 21, to Luena Stephens, under 18, licensed 19 Feb. 1883, married 21 Feb. 1883, Carroll Co., Mo., father William Stephens gives his "written assent."

255. Her first name comes from her gravestone.

256. Her birthplace from her son William's birth record.

257. *Find a Grave*, no. 115770164, gravestone photograph, by J. William Marshall, Evergreen Cem., DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo., unsourced but accepted as in James's note above because date apparently comes from a cemetery record, as her grave is given as "Plot: Block 3, Lot 9, "Mary Luena Smith | Nov. 28, 1860 | Sept. 28, 1942."

258. *Mo. Marriage Records, 1805-2002*, image online, John L. Bryant, over 21, of Dewitt [sic], Carroll Co., to Mrs. Luena Smith, over 18, also of Dewitt, licensed 18 Feb. 1903, married 18 Feb. 1903, Huntsville, Randolph Co., Mo., by Aubrey R. Hammett JP.

259. U.S. census, 1920, Kansas City, Jackson Co., Mo., ED 100, r. 926, p. 91, sh. 5A, dw. 51, fam. 112.

260. U.S. census, 1900, DeWitt, Smith Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., ED 7, r. 846, p. 78, sh. 3A, dw. 46, fam. 46. James had been married 30 years (implying a former wife), but the 30 is crossed out in pencil and 18 written in lightly above it, which is consistent with how the 1900 census is usually filled out

In 1910 John L. Bryant, 31(!), a farmer born in Indiana of a father born in Kentucky and a mother in Indiana, resided in DeWitt Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., with his wife, Luena, 44, born in Missouri of Missouri natives, and with his stepsons, William U. Smith, 26, and “Henry” W. Smith, 20, stepdaughters, Viola Smith, 18, and Ethel A. Smith, 15, and stepson, Wallace D. Smith, 10, all five born in Missouri, and his daughter, Robey Bryant, 1 11/12, born in Missouri. Luena had had nine children, with seven surviving.^[261]

In 1930 Luena S. Smith, 64, born in Missouri of Missouri natives, resided in Moberly City, Sugar Creek Twp., Randolph Co., Mo., with her daughter, Agnes E. Lynch, 36, a shoe factory stenciler born in Missouri of a father born in Tennessee, and her granddaughters, Mary L. [Lynch], 7, Velma N., 4 5/12, and Jana, 1 7/12, all three born in Missouri. Luena was first married at 18.^[262]

In 1940 Luena Smith, 74, a widow born in Missouri, resided alone in the South Side Hotel, Kansas City, Jackson Co., Mo., and had been there in 1935 also.^[263]

Known children, of at least six:

- 158 i **WILLIAM URBAN⁵ SMITH**, born 14 Mar. 1884, Smith Twp., Carroll Co., Mo.,^[264] died 16 Oct. 1918, buried next to his parents, in the same plot, in Evergreen Cem.
- 159 ii **OLLIE⁵ SMITH**, born Mar. 1887, Missouri. He does not appear in the 1900 census, so perhaps died young.

(i.e., 18 years on both positions), and Luena had been married 18 years.

261. U.S. census, 1910, DeWitt Twp., Carroll Co., Mo., ED 6, r. 775, p. 81, sh. 13A, dw. 205, fam. 212.

262. U.S. census, 1930, Moberly City, Sugar Creek Twp., Randolph Co., Mo., ED 21, r. 1220, p. 172, sh. 21A, dw. 492, fam. 579.

263. U.S. census, 1940, Kansas City, Jackson Co., Mo., ED 116-85, r. 2168, p. 1207, sh. 81A, dw. 492, fam. 579.

264. *Mo. Birth Records, 1851–1910*, image online, “[recorded] Apr 7 54 [child] Male | 1st [sic] [color] [empty] [birth] Mar. 14, | Smith Twp [father’s nationality and birthplace] U S | DeWitt [father’s age] 33 [mother] U S | Chariton C Mo [age] 18 [her name, maiden name, residence] Louisa [sic] Smith | Louisa [sic] Stephens | Smith Twp [father] James Smith | farmer [by] G R Heighsmith | DeWitt | Mo.”; *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, William Urban Smith, 34, of Ark City, Cowley Co., Kans., born 14 Mar. 1884, nearest relative Agnes Smith [wife, or sister?] of the same address, registered [4 June?] 1911, Rock Co., Ark.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- 160 iii **VIOLA⁵ SMITH**, born Nov. 1889, Missouri, married 31 Oct. 1911, DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo.,^[265] **C. F. CRAVEN**.
- 161 iv **WESLEY HAROLD⁵ SMITH**, born 27 Feb. 1893 (draft registration) or Feb. 1892 (1900 census), Carroll Co., Mo.,^[266] married 26 Aug. 1927, Garland Co., Ark.,^[267] **INEZ WATSON FAVER**, born about 1909.
- 162 v **ETHEL AGNES⁵ SMITH**, born Sept. 1874, Missouri, married — **LYNCH**, and had three children: (1) Mary L.⁶ Lynch, born about 1933, Missouri; (2) Velma N.⁶ Lynch, born about 1936, Missouri; and (3) Jana⁶ Lynch, born about 1938, Missouri.
- 163 vi **WALLACE DEWEY⁵ SMITH**, born 19 Feb. 1900, Missouri,^[268] died 11 June 1980, enlisted 2 June 1932, released 20 Sept. 1934.

68. MARY JANE.⁴ SMITH (₁₆William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹) was born 9 Sept. 1847 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 16 May 1888, probably as a result of her fourth birth, and was buried in Big Springs Cem., Garland, Dallas Co., Tex.^[269] She married 9 Nov. 1876, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[270] **THOMAS JEFFERSON CHRISTIAN**, who was born 23 Apr. 1854

265. Mo. *Marriage Records, 1805–2002*, image online, C. F. Craven, over 21, to Viola Smith, over 18, both of DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo., licensed 30 Oct. 1911, married 31 Oct. 1911, DeWitt, Carroll Co., Mo., by E. Y. Keiter MG, filed 2 Nov. 1911.

266. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Wesley Harold Smith, 24, of Little Rock, Ark., born 27 Feb. 1893, Carroll Co., Mo., auto salesman, single, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Winfield, Cowley Co., Kans.

267. *Ark. County Marriages Index, 1837–1957*, Wesley Harold Smith, 30, to Inez Watson Faver, 18, both of Little Rock, Pulaski Co., Ark., licensed and married 26 Aug. 1927, Garland Co., Ark., FHL 1955814.

268. *US Dept. Of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850–2010*, Wallace Smith, born 19 Feb. 1900, died 11 June 1980, SSN 220-44-3764, enlistment date 2 June 1932, release date 20 Sept. 1934.

269. *Find a Grave*, no. 66761838, gravestone photograph, Big Springs Cem., Garland, Dallas Co., Tex., “M. J. | Wife of | T. J. Christian | born | Sept. 9, 1847 | died | May 16, 1888 | . . .”

270. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780–2002*, Hawkins Co., Marriages, 1820–1901, image 346/609 online, “Tax \$100 Thomas J. Christian To Mary Jane Smith [licensed] Octr 18 1876 I Solemnized the Rites of Matrimony between the within named parties on the 9th day of November 1876 | J. E. Hunt J.P.”

(gravestone), son of Stephen and Sarah L. (Long) Christian,^[271] and died 7 Jan. 1921, Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex.,^[272] and was buried near his wife.^[273]

Thomas married, second, 1 Jan. 1893, Collin Co., Tex.,^[274] Louisa Minerva Renfro, and had at least three children [see the 1900 census].

In 1900 Thomas J. Christian, 46, a farmer born Apr. 1854 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Collin Co., Tex., with his wife of seven years, Louisa M., 26, born Aug. 1873 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughter, Julia "N.," 20, born Dec. 1879, son, Charles, 16, born Dec. 1883, and daughters, "Lula," 14, born Feb. 1886, and "Lilie," 12, born Feb. 1888, all four born in Texas, and also with three younger children: daughter, Nellie, 6, born Mar. 1894, son, Virgil H., 3, born Jan. 1897, and daughter, Effie J., 9/12, born Aug. 1899, all three born in Texas. Louisa had had three children, with three surviving.^[275]

Children:

- 164 i **JULIA ANN**⁵ **CHRISTIAN**, born 30 Dec. 1879, Collin Co., Tex., died 14 July 1964, Austin, Travis Co., Tex.,^[276] married **ALVIS T. MASSEY** [see 1920 census, Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex.].

271. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780–2002*, Hawkins Co., Marriages, 1820–1901, image 60/609 online, "Issued March 24 1853 Hawkins Co. Stephen Christian To Sarah L. Long John Scism J.P. James H Vance Clerk"; U.S. census, 1860, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1255, p.173, dw. 1222, fam. 1148, FHL 805255, lists Stephen Christian, 35, Sarah L., 24, and three children, including "Tho" J., 6, all born Tenn.

272. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, image 128/419 online, no. 2830, Thomas J. Christian, died 7 Jan. 1921, Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex., aged 68 yrs., male, white, single [sic], born "Don't Know 1853," Tenn., father Christian, of unknown birthplace, mother unknown, informant, A. T. "Massie," buried 8 Jan. 1921, Plano, Tex., buried 2 May 1973, Luarel Land Memorial Park, Ft. Worth, Tex.

273. *Find a Grave*, no. 66761770, gravestone photograph, Big Springs Cem., Garland, Dallas Co., Tex., "T. J. Christian |Apr. 23, 1854 Jan. 7, 1921."

274. *Tex. Select County Marriage Records, 1837–2015*, T. J. Christian, male, 1 Jan. 1893, Collin Co., Tex., Minerva Renfro.

275. U.S. census, 1900, Collin Co., Tex., ED 16, r. ?, p.101, sh. 25A, dw. 478, fam. 479, FHL 1241621.

276. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, image 32/491 online, no. 46739, Mrs. Julia Ann Massey, of Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex., died 14 July 1964, Austin, Travis Co., Tex., aged 84 yrs., female, white, widowed, housewife, born 30 Dec. 1879, Collin Co., Tex., father Thomas J. Christian, mother Mary Jane Smith, informant Mrs. Ira Lon Morgan, buried 15 July 1964, Garden of Memories, Mt. Olivet Cem., Ft. Worth.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- 165 ii **CHARLES ALLEN DEMORE⁵ CHRISTIAN**, born 1 Dec. 1884 (draft card) or Dec. 1883 (1900 census), Texas,^[277] married **OLLIE** —.
- 166 iii **SARAH LOUISE⁵ CHRISTIAN**, born 2 Feb. 1886, Texas, died 1 July 1981, Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex.,^[278] buried 3 July 1981, Big Springs Cem., Dallas Co., Tex., married — **MALLONEE**.
- 167 iv **LILLIE BELL⁵ CHRISTIAN**, born 20 Feb. 1888, Plano, Collin Co., Tex., died 1 May 1973, Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex.,^[279] buried 2 May 1973, Laurel Land Memorial Park, Ft. Worth, married **JAMES HOLLON**.

69. NANCY B.⁴ SMITH (₁₆*William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹*) was born 29 May 1848, Tennessee, died 30 Oct. 1924, Church Hill, District 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[280] and was buried 31 Oct. 1924, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[281] She married 2 Sept. 1869, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[282] **GEORGE W.³ SMITH** (₈*Samuel², ?Alexander¹*), who was born 29 Oct. 1848, Tennessee, died 23 Nov. 1887, and was buried with his wife.

277. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, image 314/805 online, Charles Allen Demore Christian, of Denton, Tex., 33, born 1 Dec. 1884, farmer, nearest relative Mrs. Ollie Christian, wife, of same address, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Tarrant Co., Tex.

278. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, image 461/1669 online, no. 75916, Sarah Louise Mallonee, died 1 July 1981, Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex., aged 95 yrs., female, white, widowed, housewife, born 2 Feb. 1886, Tex., father T. J. Christian, mother Mary Smith, resident of Saginaw, Tarrant Co., Tex., buried 3 July 1981, Big Springs Cem., Dallas Co., Tex.

279. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, image 532/1456 online, no. 40790, Lillie Bell Hollon, died 1 May 1973, Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex., aged 85 yrs., female, white, married, housewife, born 20 Feb. 1888, Plano, Tex., father Thomas Jefferson Christian, mother Mary Louise [sic] Smith, informant James Hollon, buried 2 May 1973, Laurel Land Memorial Park, Ft. Worth, Tex.

280. *Tenn. Death Records, 1908–1958*, image online of death certificate, no. 117, Nancy Smith, died 30 Oct. 1924, Church Hill, District 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., aged 76 yrs. 5 mos. 1 dys., born 29 May 1848, Tenn., female, white, widowed, father William Smith, born Tenn., Annie Skelton, born [empty], informant Ed Watson, of Church Hill, Tenn., buried 31 Oct., Church Hill.

281. *Find a Grave*, no. 38045207, gravestone photograph, by Anna Lane Long, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “Smith | George W. | Oct. 29, 1848 | Nov. 23, 1887 || Nancy | May 29, 1848 | Oct. 30, 1924.”

282. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., license no. 996, “George Smith To Nancy Smith Sept. 1 1869,” “I Solymnized [sic] the Rites of Matrimony between the above named parties on the Second day of September 1870 [sic]. Rev. Eli Ratliff.”

In 1870 George Smith, 21, a farmer with \$305 personal estate, resided in New Canton, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of less than a year (wed in Sept. 1869), Nancy, 21, both born in Tennessee. Next door resided Phillip and Margaret Hale.^[283]

In 1880 George W. Smith, 32, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in District 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Nancy, 32, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his sons, Samuel, 9, William, 8, and John, 6, and daughters, Ellen, 4, Blanch, 2, and Maud, 1, all born in Tennessee. Nearby was (George's mother) "Elizebeth" Smith, 70.^[284]

In 1900 Nancy Smith, 52, a widow (married for 18 years) born May 1848 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with her son, "Audly" C., 19, born Jan. 1881, daughter, Bettie, 16, born Mar. 1884, and nephew, Bird, 12, born June 1887, all born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Nancy had had nine children, with six surviving.^[285] Bird Smith was son of her brother, Alexander⁴ Smith.

Placeholder: In 1900 Bert Smith, 23, a farmer born Mar. 1877 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of zero years, Mannie M., 21, born Feb. 1879 in Tennessee of Tennessee, and with his brother, Walter, 26 [sic], born Aug. 187[0?] in North Carolina of Tennessee natives, and with two [servants?]. Mannie had had zero children.^[286]

In 1910 Nancy Smith, 62, a widow born May 1848 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with her sons, William, 38, and Eddie, 28, both single, and her companion, Ellen Kinchelor, 16, all born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Nancy had had 10 children, with six surviving.^[287]

283. US census, 1870, New Canton PO, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1535, p. 52A, dw. 119, fam. 119.

284. US census, 1880, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 8, r. 1261, p. 226A, dw. 245, fam. 247.

285. US census, 1900, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. 1577, p. 65, sh. 8B, dw. 128, fam. 129.

286. US census, 1900, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. 1577, p. 65, sh. 8B, dw. 125, fam. 126.

287. US census, 1910, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 208, sh. 8A, dw. 140, fam. 140.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

In 1920 Nancy Smith, 71, a widow born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., in the household of her son, "Ardley"(or "Aurdley") C., 39, a single farmer, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Will Smith, 48, a farmer, resided next door with his wife, Viola, 20, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives.^[288]

Nancy Smith of Hawkins Co., Tenn., signed her will on 25 Oct. 1924, and it was proved 3 Nov. 1924, Hawkins Co., Tenn. It mentions "my said Children, namely Will Smith, Bettie Lyons and Blanche Taylor," "Mable Smith and her heirs, being the heirs of herself and my Son John Smith," "my son Ed Smith and Will Smith at the time of Ed Smith's death," "my grandson Sam Smith," "my Son Will Smith," "Nannie Lyons," "Ida Smith widow of my Son Sam Smith and her two daughters Ellen Armstrong and Maude Jennings."^[289]

Known children, of 10:

- + 168 i **SAMUEL⁵ SMITH**, born Sept. 1870, Tennessee, married **IDA PATTERSON**, and had two children.
- + 169 ii **WILLIAM⁵ SMITH**, born about 1872, Tennessee, married **MAGGIE VIOLA MOWELL**, and had three children.
- + 170 iii **JOHN⁵ SMITH**, born 1873, Tennessee, married **MABLE [MABEL] KINCHELOE**, and had four children.
- 171 iv **ELLEN⁵ SMITH**, born 23 Aug. 1875 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 14 Sept. 1890, buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[290] Not mentioned in her mother's will of 1924.
- 172 v **BLANCH[E]⁵ SMITH**, born 23 June 1877 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 29 Oct. 1946, buried in Smith Mountain Cem., Dinuba, Tulare

288. US census, 1920, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 179, sh. 24A, dw. 4, fam. 4. Will resided in dw. 5.

289. *Tenn. Wills and Probate Records, 1779-2008*, image online, will of Nancy Smith, signed 25 Oct. 1924, Hawkins Co., Tenn., four pages.

290. *Find a Grave*, no. 98221665, gravestone photograph, by P. Jones, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Ellen Smith | Aug. 23, 1875 | Sept. 14, 1890."

- Co., Calif.,^[291] married **SYLVESTER M. TAYLOR**, born 26 Apr. 1875 (gravestone), died 6 Jan. 1960, and buried near his wife.^[292]
- 173 vi **MAUD[E]⁵ SMITH**, born 15 Apr. 1879 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 5 Nov. 1884, buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[293] Not mentioned in her mother's will of 1924.
- 174 vii **AUDLEY C.⁵ SMITH**, born 5 Jan. 1881, Tennessee, died 25 Feb. 1924, buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[294] Not mentioned in his mother's will of 25 Oct. 1924.
- In 1920 "Aurdley" C. Smith, 39, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his mother, Nancy, 71, a widow born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Next door was Will Smith, 48.^[295]
- 175 viii **EDWARD⁵ SMITH**, born 31 Jan. 1882 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 17 Feb. 1882, buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[296]. Mentioned as deceased in his mother's will of 1924.
- 176 ix **BETTIE/BETTY⁵ SMITH**, born Mar. 1884, Tennessee, married — **LYONS**.

70. LUCRETIA⁴ SMITH (₁₆*William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹*) was born 10 Feb. 1851 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 19 Apr. 1936, and was buried in

291. *Find a Grave*, no. 128734056, gravestone photograph, by Henry Webber, Smith Mountain Cem., Dinuba, Tulare Co., Calif., plot: block 5, row 1A, grave 2, "Our darling | wife & mother || Blanche Taylor | June 23, 1877—Oct. 29, 1946."

292. *Find a Grave*, no. 128730624, gravestone photograph, by Henry Webber, Smith Mountain Cem., Dinuba, Tulare Co., Calif., plot: block 5, row 1A, grave 3, "Our darling | dad || Sylvester M. Taylor | Apr. 26, 1875—Jan. 6, 1960."

293. *Find a Grave*, no. 98221918, gravestone photograph, by P. J., McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Smith | Maude | Apr. 15, 1879 | Nov. 5, 1884 || Infant | Jan. 31, 1882 | Feb. 17, 1882."

294. *Find a Grave*, no. 38044879, gravestone photograph, by Anna Lane Long, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "A. C. Smith | Jan. 5, 1881 | Feb. 25, 1924."

295. US census, 1920, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 179, sh. 24A, dw. 4, fam. 4.

296. *Find a Grave*, no. 38044879, gravestone photograph, by Anna Lane Long, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "A. C. Smith | Jan. 5, 1881 | Feb. 25, 1924."

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[297] She married 7 June 1874, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[298] **ALLEN C. LONG**, who was born 5 Oct. 1848 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 11 Dec. 1925, and was buried with his wife.

In 1880 Allen Long, 31, a farmer, resided in Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, "Lucretia," 28, his son, Robert, 4, and his daughter, "Mollie," 9/12, born in Sept., all born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives.^[299]

In 1900 Allen C. Long, 51, a farmer born Oct. 1848, resided in Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of 26 years, "Lieucreasey," 49, born Feb. 1851, and with his daughters, Mary M., 20, born Sept. 1879, and "Burtha" A., 18, born Jan. 1882, and his son, Samuel, 13, born Sept. 1886, all born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Lieucrasey had had six children, with four surviving.^[300]

In 1920 Allen C. Long, 71, a farmer, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, "Lou Cretia," 69, and with his daughters, Mary M., 40, and "Birtha," 38, both single, and all four born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives.^[301]

In 1930 Lucretia Long, 79, a widow, resided in Greene Co., Tenn., in the household of her son-in-law, Robert B. Moore, 58, and her daughter (his wife), Bertha A. Moore, 48, all born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Robert was first married at 24, and Bertha at 45.^[302]

Known children, of six:

297. *Find a Grave*, no. 98222247, gravestone photograph, by P. J., McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Smith | Maude | Apr. 15, 1879 | Nov. 5, 1884 || Infant | Jan. 31, 1882 | Feb. 17, 1882."

298. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780-2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., "Allen Long To Lucrucia [sic] Smith June 5th 1874," "I Solumnized [sic] the Rites of Matrimony between the above named parties on the 7th day of June 1874."

299. U.S. census, 1880, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 78, r. 1261, p. 223D, dw. 199, fam. 200.

300. U.S. census, 1900, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. 1477, p. 70, sh. 13B, dw. 217, fam. 219.

301. U.S. census, 1920, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 172, sh. 17B, dw. 17, fam. 17.

302. U.S. census, 1930, Dist. 16, Greene Co., Tenn., ED 12, r. 2249, p. 153, sh. 11A, dw. 220, fam. 223.

- 177 i **ROBERT⁵ LONG**, born about 1876, Tennessee.
 178 ii **MARY M.⁵ LONG**, born Sept. 1879 (1880 and 1900 censuses), Tennessee.
 179 iii **BERTHA A.⁵ LONG**, born Jan. 1882 (1900 census), Tennessee, married about 1927 **ROBERT B. MOORE**, born about 1872, Tennessee. His second marriage (at least).
 180 iv **SAMUEL⁵ LONG**, born Sept. 1886 (1900 census), Tennessee.

71. PHOEBE⁴ SMITH (₁₆*William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹*) was born **8 Dec. 1852** or 8 Dec. 1853 (gravestone) or 8 Dec. 1854 (obit.), Washington Co., Tenn., died 29 May 1920, Carrollton, Dallas Co., Tex., and was buried in Keenan Cem. Farmers Branch, Dallas Co., Tex.^[303] She married 20 Nov. 1870, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[304] **JAMES M. PATTERSON**, who was born 10 Mar. 1853 (gravestone), son of **James** and **Lucretia (Scism) Patterson**, and died 26 Nov. 1924, and was buried with his wife.

In 1900 “Jim” M. Patterson, 47, a farmer born Mar. 1853 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Collin Co., Tex., with his wife of 30 years, Phoebe, 46, born Dec. 1853 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughter, Lennie L., 24, born May 1876 in Tennessee, son, Oscar, 15, born Aug. 1884, and daughters, “Mollie,” 11, born Oct. 1888, and “Birtie,” 6, born May 1894, all three born in Texas, and with one servant. Phoebe had had six children, with six surviving.^[305]

From an obituary for Pheobe:

God has seen fit to call from our midst a beloved sister in Christ, namely Mrs. J. M. Patterson. She was born Dec 8, 1854 in Washington county, Tenn, and died at her home in Carrollton May 29, 1920. Before her marriage she was Miss Phoebie [sic] Smith. She leaves a husband and five daughters and one son, namely; Mrs. Davis of Gunter, Mrs. Lee Sullen [sic] and Mrs. Roy Thomas of Denton, Mrs. W. W. McCoy, Miss Lennie Patterson

303. *Find a Grave*, no. 46936089, gravestone photograph, by Edward L. Williams, Keenan Cem. Farmers Branch, Dallas Co., Tex., “P | Pheobie [sic] Patterson | Dec. 8, 1853 | May 29, 1920 || J. M. Patterson | Mar. 10, 1853 | Nov. 26, 1924.”

304. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., “James Patterson To Phebe [sic] Smith Nov^r 19th 1870,” “I Solumnized [sic] the Rites of Matrimony between the above named parties on the 20th day of November 1870 | J. A. Long Justice of the Peace for said County.”

305. U.S. census, 1900, Collin Co., Tex., ED 20, r. 1621, p. 162, sh. 2B, dw. 30, fam. 30.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

and Oscar Patterson of Carrollton, and five grand-children and four great-grand-children, besides a host of other relatives and friends to mourn her death. . . .

The remains were laid to rest in the Farmers Branch cemetery Sunday afternoon. . . .^[306]

Children:

- 181 i **LENNIE LEEOATNIE⁵ PATTERSON**, born 5 May 1877 (gravestone) or May 1876 (1900 census), Tennessee, died 2 Sept. 1963, and buried in Keenan Cem., Farmers Branch, Dallas Co., Tex.^[307]
- 182 ii **OSCAR MARK⁵ PATTERSON**, born 17 Aug. 1884, Texas, died 4 Sept. 1960, Dallas, Dallas Co., Tex.,^[308] buried 7 Sept. 1960, Hilltop Cem., Carrollton, Dallas Co., Tex.,^[309] married **LILLIE GRAY**, born 22 Sept. 1885 (gravestone), died 26 Nov. 1977, buried near her husband,^[310] and had at least one child: (1) Ollivene N.⁶ Patterson, born 16 Dec. 1912 (gravestone), died 14 Feb. 1978, buried near her parents.^[311]

O. M. (Bob), 1409 Rosemon, Carrollton. Survived by wife, Mrs. Lillie Patterson; daughter, Miss Ollivene Patterson, Carrollton; sisters, Miss Lennie Patterson, Carrollton; Mrs. Mollie Sullens, Mrs. Birdie Thomas, Fort Worth. Services Wednesday, 4 p.m., First Baptist Church, Carrollton, Dr. Fred A. White and Rev. Robert Ridley officiating. Interment, Hilltop Cemetery, Carrollton.^[312]

306. *Find a Grave*, no. 46936113, obit., transcribed by Edward Lynn Williams from *The Carrollton Chronicle*, Fri., 4 June 1920.

307. *Find a Grave*, no. 46935224, gravestone photograph, by Gary Hancharik, Keenan Cem. Farmers Branch, Dallas Co., Tex., "Lennie Leeoatnie Patterson | May 5, 1877 – Sept. 2, 1963."

308. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, image online, Tarrant Co., no. 52667, Oscar Mark Patterson, of Carrollton, Dallas Co., Tex., died 4 Sept. 1960, Dallas, Dallas Co., Tex., aged 76 yrs., male, white, married, wholesale gassoline distributor, born 17 Aug. 1884, Tex., father J. M. Patterson, mother Phoebe Smith, SSN 460-22-4482, informant Ollivene Patterson, buried 7 Sept. 1960, Hilltop Cem., Carrollton, Tex.

309. *Find a Grave*, no. 46927986, gravestone photograph, by Jennifer Kuncl, Hilltop Cem., Carrollton, Dallas Co., Tex., "O. M. (Bob) Patterson | Aug. 17, 1884 – Sept. 4, 1960."

310. *Find a Grave*, no. 46928015, gravestone photograph, by Jennifer Kuncl, Hilltop Cem., Carrollton, Dallas Co., Tex., "Lillie Gray Patterson | Sept. 22, 1885 – Nov. 26, 1977."

311. *Find a Grave*, no. 46927951, gravestone photograph, by Jennifer Kuncl, Hilltop Cem., Carrollton, Dallas Co., Tex., "Ollivene N. Patterson | Dec. 16, 1912 – Feb. 14, 1976."

312. *Find a Grave*, no. 46927986, obit. newspaper clipping, provided by Edward L. Williams, cites

- 183 iii **MOLLY**⁵ **PATTERSON**, born 2 Oct. 1889 (death certificate) or Oct. 1888 (1900 census), Plano, Collin Co., Tex., died 24 Nov. 1967, Colleyville, Tarrant Co., Tex.,^[313] buried 24 Nov. 1967, Mt. Olivet Cem., Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex.,^[314] married **LEE SULLENS**, born 1881 (gravestone), died 1950, buried with his wife.
- 184 iv **BERTIE M.**⁵ **PATTERSON**, born 30 May 1894, Collin Co., Tex., died 16 May 1961, Colleyville, Tarrant Co., Tex.,^[315] buried 18 May 1961, Mt. Olivet Cem., Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex.,^[316] married **ROY L. THOMAS**, born 1892 (gravestone), died 1960, buried with his wife.
- 185 v —⁵ **PATTERSON**, married — **DAVIS**.
- 186 vi —⁵ **PATTERSON**, married **W. W. MCCOY**.

72. MARGARET ELIZABETH⁴ **SMITH** (₁₆*William G.*³, *Alexander*², *Alexander*¹) was born 2 June 1854, Tennessee. She was licensed or bonded 6 Oct. 1874 and married 10 Oct. 1874, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[317] **JAMES SKELTON**, who was born 27 Mar. 1855, Tennessee, son of Samuel Skelton, and

The Dallas Morning News, 6 Sept. 1960.

313. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, image online, Tarrant Co., no. 75575, Mollie Sullens, of Colleyville, Tarrant Co., Tex., died 24 Nov. 1967, Colleyville, aged 78 yrs., female, caucasian, widowed, housewife, born 2 Oct. 1889, Plano, Tex., father Jim [sic] Patterson, mother Pheobe Smith, SSN 459-30-7371, informant Mrs. Curtis L. Bennett, buried 24 Nov. 1967, Mt. Olivet Cem., Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex.

314. *Find a Grave*, no. 112256984, gravestone photograph, by Jeff Gragg, Mt. Olivet Cem., Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex., “Sullens | Lee | 1881 1950 || Molly | 1889 1967.”

315. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, image online, Tarrant Co., no. 36406, Bertie Thomas, of Colleyville, Tarrant Co., Tex., died 16 May 1961, Colleyville, aged 66 yrs., female, white, widowed, housewife, born 30 May 1894, Collin Co., Tex., father Jimmy [sic] Patterson, mother No Record, SSN Unknown, informant Tom T. Stephens, buried 18 May 1961, Mt. Olivet Cem., Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex.

316. *Find a Grave*, no. 85923236, gravestone photograph, by Jeff Gragg, Mt. Olivet Cem., Ft. Worth, Tarrant Co., Tex., “Thomas | Roy L. | 1892 1960 || Bertie M. | 1894 1963.”

317. *Tenn. Co. Marriages, 1790–1950*, image online of Hawkins Co. Marriage Licenses Bonds by Groom, 1866–1886, “133C 1874, Oct. 06 Skelton, James Smith, Margaret E., Cradick, William”; *Tenn. Marriages, 1851–1900*, James Skelton to Margaret E. Smith, 10 Oct. 1874, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

who died 7 Sept. 1929, Gouldbusk, Coleman Co., Tex.,^[318] and was buried 7 Sept. 1929, Hill Cem., Coleman Co.^[319]

In 1880 James Skelton, 25, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Collin Co., Tex., with his wife, Margaret, 24, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his sons, William M., 4, and Luther, 3, both born in Tennessee, and a hired man.^[320]

In 1900 James Skelton, 45, a farmer born Mar. 1855 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Ellis Co., Tex., with his wife of 25 years, M. E., 45, born June 1854 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his sons, John, 15, born May 1885, and Theodore, 12, born Aug. 1887, both born in Tennessee, and daughters, Matilda, 9, born Sept. 1890, and Maggie, 7, born Sept. 1892, both born in Texas. M. E. had had eight children, with seven surviving.^[321]

In 1910 James Skelton, 55, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Coleman Co., Tex., with his son, John, 25, single, born in Tennessee, daughter, Matilda, 16, single, and granddaughter, Ina, 4, both born in Texas. Ina's father was born in Tennessee and her mother in Alabama.^[322]

In 1920 "Jim" Skelton, 65, widower, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Coleman Co., Tex., in the household of his son-in-law, Milton C. Moore (q.v.).^[323]

Known children, of eight:

- 187 i **WILLIAM M.⁵ SKELTON**, born about 1876, Tennessee.
- 188 ii **LUTHER⁵ SKELTON**, born about 1877, Tennessee.
- 189 iii **JOHN⁵ SKELTON**, born May 1885, Tennessee.
- 190 iv **THEODORE⁵ SKELTON**, born Aug. 1887, Tennessee.

318. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903-1982*, image online, no. 43672, Jim Skelton, died 7 Sept. 1929, Gouldbusk, Coleman Co., Tex., where he had resided 20 yrs., aged 74 yrs. 5 mos. 10dys., male, white, widower, farmer, born 27 Mar. 1855, Tenn., father Samuel Skelton, born Tenn., mother don't know, informant John Skelton, of Voss, Coleman Co., Tex., buried 7 Sept. 1929, Hill Cem., Coleman Co. 319. *Find a Grave*, no. 21870429, gravestone photograph, by Geneva McCown Garrett, Hill Cem., Coleman Co., Tex., "Jim Skelton | 1855-1929."

320. U.S. census, 1880, Collins Co., Tex., ED 24, r. 1296, p. 194B, dw. 203, fam. 215.

321. U.S. census, 1900, Ellis Co., Tex., ED 19, r. 1629, p. 193, sh. 15B, dw. 276, fam. 278.

322. U.S. census, 1910, Coleman Co., Tex., ED 136, r. 1539, p. 193, sh. 7B, dw. 129, fam. 129.

323. U.S. census, 1920, Coleman Co., Tex., ED 52, r. 1788, p. 86, sh. 5B, dw. 98, fam. 99.

191 v **MATILDA**⁵ **SKELTON**, born Sept. 1890, Texas, married **MILTON CHESTER MOORE**, born 24 Mar. 1884,^[324] Alabama, and had at least four children: (1) Chester⁶ Moore, born about 1908, Texas; (2) Lillie⁶ Moore, born about 1910, Texas; (3) Cecil⁶ Moore, born about 1914, Texas; and (4) Howard⁶ Moore, born about 1917, Texas.

In 1920 Milton C. Moore, 35, a farmer born in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Coleman Co., Tex., with his wife, Matilda, 28, son, Chester, 12, daughter, Lillie, 10, sons, Cecil, 6, and Howard, 3, and his “father,” “Jim” Skelton, 65, born in Tennessee (q.v.).^[325]

192 vi **MAGGIE**⁵ **SKELTON**, born Sept. 1892, Texas.

73. WILLIAM⁴ **SMITH** (₁₆William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹) was born 9 Feb. 1856 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 7 Jan. 1896, and was buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[326] He married 28 May 1876, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[327] **ELIZABETH SCISM**, who was born 22 Feb. 1858 (gravestone), Tennessee (state from son Parvin’s birth record), died 19 June 1927, and was buried with her husband.

Repeated from parents’ sketch (q.v. for full details): In 1880 John E. Skelton, 79, a farmer born in Tennessee, resided in District 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his sister, Ann Smith, 58, a widow born in Tennessee, and with his nephew, Alexander, 19, a farmer, nephew, William, 23, a farmer, niece and wife of William, Elizabeth, 21, nephew [but surely these three are grand nephews and grand nieces], George, 4, niece, Nancy, 2, and nephew, John, 9/12, all born in Tennessee.^[328]

In 1900 Elizabeth Smith, 42, widow (married 20 years), a farmer born Feb. 1858 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 5, Hawkins

324. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Milton Chester Moore, 34, of Vernon, Wilberger Co., Tex., born 24 Mar. 1884, farmer, wife Matilda Moore, registered 12 Sept. 1918.

325. U.S. census, 1920, Coleman Co., Tex., ED 52, r. 1788, p. 86, sh. 5B, dw. 98, fam. 99.

326. *Find a Grave*, no. 34076129, gravestone photograph, by Anna Lane Long, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., plot near the U.S. flagpole, “Smith | William | Feb. 9, 1856 | Jan. 7, 1896 | | Elizabeth | Feb. 22, 1858 | June 19, 1927.”

327. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., “William Smith To Elizabeth Scism May 23rd 1876,” “I Solemnized the Rites of Matrimony between the above named parties on the 28th day of May 1876.”

328. U.S. census, 1880, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 78, r. 1261, p. 223D, dw. 202, fam. 203.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Co., Tenn., with her son, John, 20, born Apr. 1880, daughter, “Bettie,” 16, born Mar. 1884, son, James A., 13, born Apr. 1887, daughter, Jennie M., 11, born Sept. 1888, and sons, Parvin, 9, born Apr. 1891, and Presley, 5, born Apr. 1895, all born in Tennessee of a father born in Tennessee. She had had 11 children, with five surviving.^[329]

In 1910 Elizabeth Smith, 53, a widow, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with her son, John, 29, daughter, Nora, 24, sons, James, 21, Parvin, 17, and Presley, 15, all born in Tennessee of a father born in Tennessee. She had had 11 children, with five surviving.^[330]

In 1920 “Mrs. Betsy” Smith, 61, a widow, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with her daughter, Nora, 31, single, and sons, Parvin, 24, a teacher, and Presley, 25, all born in Tennessee of a father born in Tennessee. Next door was James A. Smith, 35 and his family.^[331]

Children (see Christian-Skelton genealogy for items in [blue](#))^[332]:

- 193 i ?ZACHIAS⁵ SMITH, born about 1872, Tennessee. Was he a son from a previous marriage? No, he appears to be Zachariah Smith, 7, in the 1880 census, son of George W. and Mary A. Smith, Sullivan Co., Tenn.
- + 194 ii GEORGE W.⁵ SMITH, born 7 or 9 Jan. 1877, Tennessee, married JUDA LOU TERRY CHRISTIAN, and had at least seven children and one foster child.
- 195 iii NANCY⁵ SMITH, born 19 Feb. 1878 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 1944, buried Hamburg Cem., Hamburg, Fremont Co., Iowa,^[333]

329. U.S. census, 1900, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. 1577, p. 69, sh. 12B, dw. 199, fam. 201.

330. U.S. census, 1910, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 203, sh. 3A, dw. 44, fam. 44.

331. U.S. census, 1920, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 173, sh. 18B, dw. 17, fam. 17.

332. Bailey, *Christian-Skelton History and Genealogy*, 295-296. It's not clear how much of this item 7 is due to the otherwise unsourced “Bible Record.”

333. *Find a Grave*, no. 76167929, gravestone photograph, Hamburg Cem., Hamburg, Fremont Co., Iowa, “Arnold | Enos | 1875-1948 || Nancy | 1878-1944.”

- married 15 May 1897, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[334] **ENOS ARNOLD**, born 1875 (gravestone), son of **Jimmy** and **Mary (Christian) Arnold**, died 1948, and buried with his wife.
- 196 iv **JOHN⁵ SMITH**, born 1 Apr. 1880 (1900 census), Tennessee, died 1945, buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[335] married **EMMA PATTERSON**, born 1884 (gravestone), daughter of **William** and **Sarah (Bailey) Patterson**, died 1968, and buried with her husband.
- 197 v **MINNIE ROBERTA⁵ SMITH**, born 15 May 1882, died 29 Mar. 1883.
- 198 vi **ELIZABETH⁵ SMITH**, born 17 Mar. 1884 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 22 May 1975, buried in North Fork Baptist Church Cem., Rogersville, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[336] married **RANSY LONG**, born 4 Oct. 1880 (gravestone), son of **James** and **Sarah (Mowl) Long**, died 14 Mar. 1966, and buried with his wife.
- + 199 vii **JAMES ALLEY⁵ SMITH**, born 9 Apr. 1886 or Apr. 1887, Tennessee, married **HATTIE VIRGINIA WAGNER**, and had seven children alive at her will and at least one other.
- 200 viii **JENNY NORA⁵ SMITH**, born 27 Sept. 1888, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 24 Oct. 1944, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[337] buried 25 Oct. 1944 in Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[338] unmarried.

334. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., Tenn., p. 11, bond posted for marriage of Enos Arnold and Nancy Smith, licensed 11 May 1897, married 15 May 1897, by W. J. Wagner JP.

335. *Find a Grave*, no. 38047549, gravestone photograph, by Anna Lane Long, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “Smith | John | 1880–1945 || Emma | 1884–1968.”

336. *Find a Grave*, no. 15736288, gravestone photograph, by Robert Cradic, North Fork Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “Long | Ransy | Oct. 4, 1880 | Mar. 14, 1966 || Elizabeth S. | Mar. 17, 1884 | May 22, 1975.”

337. *Tenn. Death Records, 1914–1955*, death certificate, no. 28889, of Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 24 Oct. 1944, Church Hill, aged 56 yrs. 0 mos. 27 dys., female, white, single, born 27 Sept. 1888, Hawkins Co., Tenn., father Billy Smith, born Hawkins Co., Tenn., mother Elizabeth Scism, born Hawkins Co., Tenn., informant Parvin Smith, of Church Hill, buried 25 Oct. 1944, Smith Chapel, Hawkins Co.

338. *Find a Grave*, no. 34066797, gravestone photograph, by Anna Lane Long, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “Nora Smith | Sept. 27, 1888 | Oct. 24, 1944.”

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Nora Smith signed her will 18 Aug. 1928, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., and it was proved 18 Apr. 1945. She left everything to “my brother Parvin Smith,” with whom she lived.^[339]

- 201 ix **PARVIN⁵ SMITH**, born 16 Apr. 1891 (1900 census and delayed birth certificate), Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[340] died 11 June 1979 (gravestone), last residence Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[341] buried Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[342] married 20 Aug. 1928, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[343] **MINNIE BERTHA ARNOLD**, born 14 Aug. 1904 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 19 Apr. 1992, and buried with her husband.

In 1930 Parvin Smith, 39, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Minnie, 25, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his sister, Nora, 41, single, and with a servant, Bettie Long, 18, both born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Parvin was 37 at first marriage, and Minnie was 23.^[344]

In 1940 Parvin Smith, 49, a farmer born in Tennessee, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Minnie, 36, born in Tennessee, and with his son, Billie, 8, and daughter, 3, and his sister, Nora, 52,

339. *Tenn. Wills and Probate Records, 1779–2008*, Nora Smith, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., signed 18 Aug. 1928, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., proved 18 Apr. 1945.

340. *Tenn. Delayed Birth Records, 1869–1909*, image online, no. 450421, Parvin Smith, born 16 Apr. 1891, rural Hawkins Co., Tenn., white, male, father William Smith, born Tenn., mother Elizabeth Scism, born Tenn., sworn to by Parvin Smith, of Church Hill, Tenn., 7 June 1955, cites a old family Bible record (in possession of Parvin), birth certificate of a son, dated 27 Nov. 1931, no. 53242, the affidavit of James Woods, a cousin, signed 7 June 1955; *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Parvin Smith, 26, of Church Hill, Tenn., born 16 Apr. 1891, Church Hill, Tenn., farmer, single, registered 5 June 1917, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

341. SSDI, Parvin Smith, SSN 414-58-6289, born 16 Apr. 1891, died June 1979, last residence 37642 Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., issued Tenn. (1954).

342. *Find a Grave*, no. 34066434, gravestone photograph, by Anna Lane Long, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “Parvin | Apr. 16, 1891 | June 11, 1979 || Smith || Minnie A. | Aug. 14, 1904 | Apr. 19, 1992.”

343. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., Tenn., p. 29, bond posted for marriage of Parvin Smith, 37, and Minnie Arnold, 24, licensed 18 Aug. 1928, married 20 Aug. 1928.

344. U.S. census, 1930, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 14, r. 2254, p. 200, sh. 15B, dw. 321, fam. 321.

single, all born in Tennessee. They resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., in 1935.^[345]

- 202 x **CLARENCE⁵ SMITH**, born 24 June 1883, died in infancy.
- 203 xi **ERVIN PRESLEY⁵ SMITH** (twin) born Apr. 1895 (1900 census) or 5 Apr. 1895 (gravestone) or 5 Apr. 1896 (draft registration), Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[346] died 29 July 1926, “killed by a runaway team in Kingsport,” buried Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[347] married 2 Nov. 1924, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[348] **FANNIE MARSHALL**, daughter of **Byrd** and **Kate (Wagner) Marshall**. **Fannie married, second, Noah Cradic.**
- Presley Smith signed his will 26 July 1926, Hawkins Co., Tenn., and it was proved 2 Aug. 1926. He mentions his “wife Fannie Smith,” “my brother George Smith,” “my sister Nancy Arnold,” “Betsy Smith,” “my brother Parvin Smith,” “my sister Nora Smith,” “Bettie Long (Colored),” and appoints J. D. Hamilton as executor. Signed with his mark.^[349]
- 204 xii **JULIABELLE⁵ SMITH** (twin), born 5 Apr. 1895, died in infancy.

75. ALEXANDER⁴ SMITH (₁₆*William G.*³, *Alexander*², *Alexander*¹) was born 23 Dec. 1860 (gravestone), died 15 Dec. 1894, and was buried in Goshen Valley Cem. (where the Christian family is buried), Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[350] He married 27 Jan. 1884, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[351] **MARTHA ANGELINE MILES**, who was born 7 Jan. 1866 (gravestone), Tennessee,

345. U.S. census, 1940, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 37-15, r. 3902, p. 234, sh. 10A, dw. 151.

346. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Ervin Presley Smith, 21, of Church Hill, Tenn., born 5 Apr. 1896, Church Hill, Tenn., farmer, single, registered 5 June 1917, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

347. *Find a Grave*, no. 33973139, gravestone photograph, by Anna Lane Long, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “E. Presley | Smith | Apr. 5, 1895 | July 29, 1926.”

348. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780-2002*, image online, Hawkins Co., Tenn., p. 33, bond posted for marriage of Presley Smith and Fannie Marshall, licensed 1 Nov. 1924, married 2 Nov. 1924.

349. *Tenn. Wills and Probate Records, 1779-2008*, Presley Smith, Hawkins Co., signed 26 July 1926, Hawkins Co., Tenn., proved 2 Aug. 1926.

350. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780-2002*, image online, “Alex” Smith to Martha Angeline Miles, licensed and bonded 24 Jan. 1884, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married 27 Jan. 1884, by A. C. Long JP.

351. *Find a Grave*, no. 99466198, gravestone photograph, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “Alexandra [sic] | Smith | Dec. 23 | 1860 | Dec. 15 | 1894 | Age 33 | yrs.!? | mos. 15 dys. | . . .”

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

daughter of William H. and Julia Ann (Arnold) Miles,^[352] and died 2 Mar. 1894, and was buried near her husband.^[353] They both died relatively young and in the same year.

Samuel Smith was bonded and granted letters of administration 9 Jan. 1895, Hawkins Co., Tenn., for the estate of Alexander Smith, who died intestate.^[354] Notice that Nancy B. Smith, Alexander's sister, had a son, Samuel, who would therefore have been Alexander's nephew.

An email from Leslie N.⁸ Bright, 27 Nov. 2019 (vetted):

But, for the record, your #75, Alexander Smith who married Martha Angeline Miles: they're my gg-grandparents. Their daughter Flora, married to George Hale Skelton, are my great-grandparents. Their daughter Emogene is my mother's mom. You're correct, Foy's parents (they called Flora "Foy"), both died when she was about 9, and so she and her brother Bird went to live w/ their aunt and uncle. (Interestingly, George Hale Skelton's sister Rebecca, is the one who married Bird, Foy's brother. Their parents were James S Skelton and Nancy Janette Scism. Nancy's sister Elizabeth married Alexander's brother William Smith, #73 . . . the DNA short-circuits!).

I also found it really interesting that you noted Margaret and Philip Hale living next door to Nancy Smith (the aunt of Foy). Tracing the name Philip Smith Hale is a chore in and of itself. This particular one, his sister Laura Adelaide Hale, married William Robert Jones; their daughter Julia Lyons

352. US census, 1870, New Canton PO, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., r. 1535, p. 53A, dw. 143, fam. 143, lists William Miles, 40, born Va., Julia A., 42, born Tenn., and eight children, including Martha A., 3, born Tenn.; U.S. census, 1880, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 78, r. 1261, p. 223D, dw. 200, fam. 201, lists "W^m" H. Miles, 52, farmer, born Va., wife, Julia A., 50, born Tenn., and nine children, including daughter, Martha, 12, and son, Jesse, 4, all born Tenn.; *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903-1982*, image 35/41 online, no. 66694, Jesse M. Miles, died 30 Dec. 1958, De Leon, Comanche Co., Tex., aged 84 yrs., male, white, married, retired farmer, born 31 Oct. 1874, East Tenn., father William H. Miles, mother Julia Ann Arnold, buried 31 Dec. 1958, De Leon Cem., De Leon, Tex.

353. *Find a Grave*, no. 99466261, gravestone photograph, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Martha | wife of | Alexander | Smith | Jan. 7, 186[6?] | Mar. 2, 1894 | Age 28 yrs. | [?] [mos.?] | 2[1?] dys. | . . ." Unsourced information: "daughter of William H and Julia Ann (Arnold) Miles."

354. *Tenn. Wills and Probate Records, 1779-2008*, image online, Samuel Smith, of Hawkins Co., was bonded 9 Jan. 1895, Hawkins Co., Tenn., as administrator of the estate of Alexander Smith. He was granted letters of administration the same day for "Alexander Smith [who] has died, leaving no Will."

Jones married NJ Bussell; their son John Robert Bussell is my mom's father, who married Emogene. . . .^[355]

In 1900 James Skelton, 47, a carpenter, born Aug. 1852 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of 23 years, Nancy, 47, born Nov. 1852 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his sons, Walter, 24, born Aug. 1875, James M., 23, born Oct. 1876, Hugh T., 21, born Apr. 1879, George H., 17, born Aug. 1882, and John K., 15, born Aug. 1884, and daughter, Rebecca A., 10, born June 1889, all born in Tennessee. Nancy had had six children, with six surviving.^[356]

Nancy Skelton's surname is established as Scism from the death certificate of her son Walter Preston Skelton.^[357]

Children:

- + 205 i **FLORA "FOY" BELLE⁵ SMITH**, born Apr. 1887, Tennessee, married **GEORGE HALE SKELTON**, and had four children. *This is Leslie N. Bright's line.*
- + 206 ii **BIRD⁵ SMITH**, born 20 June 1887 or 1888, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married (1) **REBECCA A. SKELTON**, and had eight children none of whom survived infancy, married (2) **BESSIE M. HALE**, and had one child.

78. ROBERT⁴ SMITH (₂¹Hugh³, Alexander², Alexander¹) was born about 1873 (1880 census) or Apr. 1874 (1900 census) or 8 Apr. 1874 (draft registration, actually written "1844"),^[358] Tennessee. He married about 1896 **PARILEE**—, who was born about 1877, Tennessee.

355. Email from Leslie N.⁸ Bright, 27 Nov. 2019.

356. U.S. census, 1900, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. ?, p. 72, sh. 15B, dw. 248, fam. 250, FHL 1241577.

357. *Tenn. Death Records, 1908–1958*, image online, death certificate 49 16310, Walter Preston Skelton, of Church Hill Route 2, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 8 July 1949, Kingsport, Sullivan Co., Tenn., aged 74 yrs. 10 mos. 11 dys., white, male, married, farmer, born 27 Aug. 1874, Hawkins Co., Tenn., father James Skelton, mother Nancy Scism, informant Mrs. W. P. Skelton, of the same place, buried 10 July 1949, McPheeter's Bend cem., Route 2, Church Hill.

358. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Robert Smith, 44, of Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., born 8 Apr. 1844 [sic], farmer, wife "Parlea," registered 12 Sept. 1918, Rogersville, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

In 1910 Robert Smith, 35, a laborer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of 14 years, Parilee, 33, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughter, Bettie, 13, May, 7, Bunie, 5, and Grace, 3, all born in Tennessee. Parilee had had seven children, with four surviving.^[359]

In 1930 Robert Smith, 55, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in District 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, "Parle," 50, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his son, Glen, 19, born in Tennessee. Sharing the dwelling are Ellis Marshall, 17, and his wife, Effie, 16, both born Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Robert was first married at 21, and Parle at 16. Ellis was first married at 16, and Effie at 15.^[360]

Known children, of eight, perhaps nine:

- 207 i **BETTIE**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1897, Tennessee.
- 208 ii **MAY**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1903, Tennessee.
- 209 iii **BUNIE**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1905, Tennessee.
- 210 iv **GRACE**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1907, Tennessee.
- 211 v **GLEN**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1911, Tennessee.
- 212 vi **EFFIE**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1914, Tennessee, married 1929, **ELLIS MARSHALL**, born about 1913, Tennessee.

79. WALLACE⁴ **SMITH** (₂₁*Hugh*³, *Alexander*², *Alexander*¹) was born 28 Feb. 1878, Tennessee,^[361] died 26 Oct. 1936, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[362] and was buried 27 Oct. 1936, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[363] He married about 1902 **24**

359. U.S. census, 1910, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 206, sh. 6B, dw. 100, fam. 100.

360. U.S. census, 1930, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 14, r. 1577, p. 202, sh. 17B, dw. 359, fam. 360.

361. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Wallace Smith, 40, of Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., farmer, nearest relative Alice Smith, of Church Hill, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Rogersville, Tenn.

362. Death certificate, image online at *Tenn. Death Records, 1908-1958*, no. 32582, Wallace Smith, of Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 26 Oct. 1936, Church Hill, aged 61 yrs. 7 mos. 28 dys., male, white, married, born 28 Feb. 1875 [sic], Tenn., farmer, father Hugh Smith, born Tenn., mother Mary "Caven," born Tenn., informant Daniel Smith, of Church Hill, buried 27 Oct. 1936, "M^cPheters."

363. *Find a Grave*, no. 99838233, no gravestone photograph, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., unsourced names and dates for all members of this family.

Dec. 1901, Hawkins Co., Tenn., **LAURA ALICE MYERS**, who was born 23 Sept. 1882, Hawkins Co., Tenn. (death certificate), daughter of James and Sallie (Skelton) Myers, and died 13 Sept. 1946, Church Hill, Hawkins Co.,^[364] and was buried 15 Sept. 1946, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

In 1910 “Wallis” Smith, 32, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of eight years, Alice, 26, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughters, Nellie, 6, and May, 4, sons, Daniel, 2, and Arthur, 9/12, all born in Tennessee, and his father Hugh, 75 (q.v.). Alice had had five children, with four surviving.^[365]

Known children, of 10:

- 213 i **NELLIE**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1904, Tennessee.
- 214 ii **MAY**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1906, Tennessee.
- 215 iii **DANIEL**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1908, Tennessee.
- 216 iv **ARTHUR**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1909, Tennessee.

80. JAMES N.⁴ **SMITH** (₂₁*Hugh*³, *Alexander*², *Alexander*¹) was born June 1880, Tennessee. He married about 1904 **MOLLIE** —, and had at least two children.

In 1910 James N. Smith, 28, a farm laborer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of six years, Mollie, 29, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughter, Julia K., 5, and son, Charlie M., 2, both born in Tennessee. Mollie had had two children, with both surviving.^[366]

Known children, of two:

- 217 i **JULIA K.**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1905, Tennessee.
- 218 ii **CHARLIE M.**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1908, Tennessee.

364. Death certificate, image online at *Tenn. Death Records, 1908–1958*, no. 19043, Laura Alice Smith, of Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 13 Sept. 1946, Church Hill, aged 63 yrs. 11 mos. 20 dys., female, white, widowed, born 23 Sept. 1882, Hawkins Co., Tenn., farmer, father James Myers, born Tenn., mother Sallie Skelton, born Tenn., informant Mrs. Ross Cavin, of Church Hill, buried 15 Sept. 1946, McPheeters Bend Cem., Church Hill, Tenn.

365. U.S. census, 1910, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 206, sh. 6A, dw. 96, fam. 96.

366. U.S. census, 1910, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 206, sh. 6A, dw. 95, fam. 95.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

90. REUBEN⁴ SMITH (₂₉Joseph³, ?George Washington², Alexander¹) was born about 1836, Tennessee. He married **SUSANAH** —, who was born about 1836, Alabama. *Perhaps the Reubin Smith who married (second) Mrs. Fanie A. Young, 1884, Lawrence Co., Ala.*

In 1860 Reuben Smith, 24, a farmer born in Tennessee with \$450 real \$1,200 personal estates, resided in Moulton, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Susanah, 24, born in Alabama, and with Oragan, 5, a boy, and Joseph, 2, both born in Alabama. Next door was Joseph Smith, 44, born in Tennessee. On the preceding page was Gentry Smith, 3 born Tennessee.^[367]

Known children:

- 219 i **ORAGAN⁵ SMITH**, born about 1855, Alabama.
- 220 ii **JOSEPH⁵ SMITH**, born about 1858, Alabama.

92. ELIZABETH⁴ SMITH (₂₉Joseph³, ?George Washington², Alexander¹) was born about 1840, Tennessee, married before the 1870 census **THOMAS J. TATE**, who was born about 1850, Illinois.

In 1870 Thomas J. Tate, 20, a farmer born in Illinois with \$50 personal estate, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Elizabeth, 27, born in Tennessee, and with Elizabeth, 3, and “W^m” J., 8/12, born in Aug., both born in Alabama. Next door was Joseph Smith, 54.^[368]

Known children:

- 221 i **ELIZABETH⁵ TATE**, born about 1867, Alabama.
- 222 ii **WILLIAM J.⁵ TATE**, born Aug. 1869, Alabama.

97. JOSEPH GEORGE⁴ SMITH (₂₉Joseph³, ?George Washington², Alexander¹) was born June 1851, Alabama, died 20 May 1916, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., and was buried in Smith Cem. He married 8 Nov. 1870, Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[369] **MARTHA C. MARTIN**, who was born Mar. 1852, Alabama.

367. U.S. census, 1860, Moulton PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 12, p. 974, dw. 628, fam. 628.

368. U.S. census, 1870, Mt. Hope PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 22, p. 200B, dw. 10, fam. 10.

369. *Lawrence Co, Ala, Archives*, <www.lawrencecoarchives.com/database/marriages.php-?#/page=553>, accessed 9 Jan. 2019, “Smith Joseph G. Martha C. Martin 11/8/1870 Book F 15.”

In 1880 J. George Smith, 28, a farmer born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, “Mat” C., 28, born in Alabama of a father born in Mississippi and a mother in Alabama, and with his daughter Lealier, 8, sons, Howard, 6, and Wade, 3, and daughter, Ada, 7/12, born in Nov., all born in Alabama. Mattie had had eight children, with seven surviving. Next door were Howard Smith, 26, and Wade G. Smith, 23, and their families.^[370]

In 1900 Joseph G. Smith, 48, a farmer born June 1851 in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of 29 years, “Mattie” C., 48, born Mar. 1852 in Alabama of Tennessee natives, and with his sons, Jack, 16, born July 1883, and Joseph W., 15, born Mar. 1885, and daughter, Carrie E., 9, born Feb. 1891, all born in Alabama. **Also Walter M. Smith, 21, next census page; another son?**^[371]

In 1910 Joseph G. Smith, 58, a farmer born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of 41 years, “Mattie” C., 54, born in Alabama of a father born in Mississippi and a mother in Alabama, and with his daughter, Carrie E., 18, born in Alabama. Several Smiths are listed on the same page: Howard Smith, 38, Joseph W. Smith, 25, George R. Smith, 48, and Jack S. Smith, 27, all born in Alabama.^[372]

Known children:

223 i **LEALIER⁵ SMITH**, born about 1872, Alabama.

224 ii **HOWARD⁵ SMITH**, born Aug. 1873, Alabama, married about 1898 **LUCY P. —**, born Mar. 1878, Alabama, and had at least four children.

In 1900 Howard Smith, 26, a farmer born Aug. 1873, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of two years, Lucy, 22, born Mar. 1878, and with his daughter, Norine, 8/12, born Oct. 1899, all three born in Alabama of Alabama natives. Lucy had had the one child only.^[373]

370. U.S. census, 1880, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 174, r. 18, p. 429B, dw. 17, fam. 17.

371. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. ?, p. 232, sh. 2A, dw. 26, fam. 27, FHL 1240024.

372. U.S. census, 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 84, r. 21, p. 133, sh. 5B, dw. 92, fam. 92, FHL 1374034.

373. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. ?, p. 232, sh. 2A, dw. 27, fam. 28,

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

In 1910 Howard Smith, 38, a farmer, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of 12 years, Lucy P., 26, and with his daughter, Nettie N., 10, son, Paul H., 8, daughter, Lassie M., 5, and son, Preston, 2, all six born in Alabama of Alabama natives. Lucy had had four children, with four surviving.^[374] N.B. The son Paul H. item is written strangely.

- 225 iii **WADE G.⁵ SMITH**, born Oct. 1876, Alabama, married about 1896 **MINNIE** —, born Jan. 1878, Alabama, and had at least two children.

In 1900 Wade G. Smith, 23, a farmer born Oct. 1876, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of four years, Minnie, 22, born Jan. 1878, and with his daughter, Mabel P., 2, born Mar. 1898, and son, Bradley, 1, born May 1899, all four born in Alabama of Alabama natives. Minnie had had the two children only.^[375]

- 226 iv **WALTER M.⁵ SMITH**, born July 1878, Alabama, married **JENNIE** —, born Sept. 1875, Alabama.

Placeholder: In 1900 Walter M. Smith, 21, a farmer born July 1878, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of one year, Jennie, 24, born Sept. 1875, both born in Alabama of Alabama natives. Jennie had had no children.^[376]

- 227 v **ADA⁵ SMITH**, born Nov. 1879, Alabama.

- 228 vi **JACK S.⁵ SMITH**, born July 1883, Alabama, married about 1904, **NANNIE C.** —, and had at least two children.

In 1910 Jack S. Smith, 27, a retail merchant born in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of six years, Nannie C., 26, born in Alabama of a father born in Mississippi and a mother in Alabama, and with his daughters, Hellen A., 5, and Corrine N., 2, both born in Alabama. Nannie had had two children, with both surviving.^[377]

FHL 1240024.

374. U.S. census, 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 84, r. 21, p. 133, sh. 5B, dw. 89, fam. 89, FHL 1374034.

375. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. ?, p. 232, sh. 2A, dw. 28, fam. 29, FHL 1240024.

376. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. ?, p. 232, sh. 2B, dw. 31, fam. 32, FHL 1240024.

377. U.S. census, 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 84, r. 21, p. 133, sh. 5B, dw. 93, fam. 93, FHL 1374034.

229 vii **JOSEPH W.⁵ SMITH**, born Mar. 1885, Alabama, married about 1909 **ANNIE L.** —, and had at least one child.

In 1910 Joseph W. Smith, 25, a public schoolteacher, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of one year, Annie L., 23, and with his son, Hillard L., 7/12, and his nephew, Claude H. Mitchell, 18, a salesman, all four born in Alabama of Alabama natives. Annie had had the one child only.^[378]

230 viii **CARRIE E.⁵ SMITH**, born Feb. 1891, Alabama.

105. JOHN GENTRY⁴ SMITH (₃₁Gentry³, ?George Washington², Alexander¹) was born about 1842 (1850 and 1860 census) or about 1843 (death certificate), Tennessee, died 2 May 1920, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[379] and was buried 3 May 1920, Town Creek Church. He married **ELIZABETH** —, born (assuming the 1880 census below is the correct family) about 1841, Alabama. **N.B. the death record gives John's mother as Bettie Hicks, not Nancy Arnold. However, this John was born probably after the marriage to Nancy so was her son (even if there was another marriage, which I'm not convinced there was).**

Uncertain: In 1880 John Smith, 30, a farmer born in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, Elizabeth, 39, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his daughters, Mollie, 11, and Nancy, 9, son John, 5, all born in Alabama, and (on the next page) his stepson, Emit Smith, 17, born in Alabama with parents nativities not given. Alex Smith, 25, resided nearby with his family.^[380]

Uncertain: In 1900 John "A." Smith, 56, a farmer born Sept. 1843 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of 33 years, Elizabeth, 61, born Oct. 1838 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughter, Nancy E., 27, born Jan. 1873

378. U.S. census, 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 84, r. 21, p. 133, sh. 5B, dw. 91, fam. 91, FHL 1374034.

379. *Ala. Deaths, 1908–1974*, presumably from a death certificate, no. 10364, John Gentry Smith, died 2 May 1920, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., aged 77 yrs., male, white, farmer, married (spouse Betty Smith), born (est.) 1843, Tenn., father Gentry Smith, born Tenn., mother Bettie Hicks, born Tenn., buried 3 May 1920, Town Creek Church, FHL 1908220.

380. U.S. census, 1880, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 170, r. 18, p. 389C, dw. 230, fam. 242.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

in Alabama, and his grandson, Malcolm, 10, born Feb. 1890 in Alabama of Alabama natives. Elizabeth had had six children, with four surviving.^[381]

106. MALINDA⁴ SMITH (₃₁Gentry³, ?George Washington², Alexander¹) was born 5 Dec. 1844, Tennessee or Alabama, died 20 Apr. 1887, and was buried in Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[382] He married 29 Aug. 1869, Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[383] **SAMUEL J. MCCARVER**, who was born Aug. 1848 (1900 census), Alabama. He married, second, 21 Aug. 1888, Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[384] Julia A. (Wear) Smith, who was born June 1855 (1900 census), Alabama. She had first married 25 June 1873, McNairy Co., Tenn.,^[385] James W. Smith.

In 1870 “Saml” McCarver, 21, a farmer born in Alabama with \$195 personal estate, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with Malinda, 25, born in Alabama.^[386]

In 1880 “Sam” McCarver, 31, a farmer born in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Alabama, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, Malinda, 35, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his daughters, “Geor” Ann, 7, and Minnie, 1, both born in Alabama. Alex Smith, 25, resided nearby.^[387]

In 1900 S. J. McCarver, 51, a farmer born Aug. 1848 in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Alabama, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of 11 years, Julia A., 44, born June 1855 in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his son, Albert [probably], 15, born

381. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. 24, p. 234, sh. 4B, dw. 70, fam. 72.

382. *Find a Grave*, no. 52915926, gravestone photograph, by Milton Amos, Old Town Creek Baptist Church Cem., Landersville, Lawrence Co., Ala., “Chestena, Dau. of | Gentry & Nancy | Smith | died Apr. 20, 1914 | age 68 yrs. | . . .”

383. *Ala. Select Marriages, 1816–1942*, Malinda Smith to Samuel J. McCarver, 29 Aug. 1869, Lawrence Co., Ala., FHL 1031091.

384. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Marriage Index, 1818–1948*, Samuel J. McCarver to Mrs. Julia A. Smith, 21 Aug. 1888, Lawrence Co., Ala., K:117.

385. *US Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, child Wilburn Robert Smith, mother Julia A. Wear, father James W. Smith; *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, Julia A. Wear to J. W. Smith, 25 June 19873, McNairy Co., Tenn.

386. U.S. census, 1870, Mt. Hope PO, Lawrence Co., Ala., r. 22, p. 189A, dw. 4, fam. 4.

387. U.S. census, 1880, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 170, r. 18, p. 389B, dw. 219, fam. 231.

Jan. 1885 in Alabama, and his son, Willie Mack, 10, born Oct. 1889 in Alabama. Julia had had eight children, with eight surviving.^[388] Albert was thus a son by his first marriage, to Malinda.

Known children:

231 i **GEORGIA ANN**⁵ **MCCARVER**, born Aug. 1872, Alabama, married — **FREEMAN**, and had four children.

In 1900 Georgia A. Freeman, 27, a widow seamstress born Aug. 1872 in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala, with her daughter, Minnie J., 7, born Mar. 1893, son Henry F., 5, born Dec. 1894, and daughters, Della B., 4, born Apr. 1895, and Jimmie L., 1, born Nov. 1898, all born in Alabama of Alabama natives.^[389]

232 ii **MINNIE**⁵ **MCCARVER**, born about 1879, Alabama.

233 iii **ALBERT**⁵ **MCCARVER**, born Jan. 1885, Alabama.

108. WILLIAM⁴ **SMITH** (₃₁*Gentry*³, ?*George Washington*², *Alexander*¹) was born about 1848 (1850 census) or Dec. 1845 (1900 census), Alabama. He married about 1871 **ESTHER E.** —, who was born Dec. 1844 (1900 census), Alabama.

In 1880 William Smith, 25 [sic], a farmer born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, “Ester” E., 28, born in Alabama of a father born in South Carolina and a mother in Tennessee, and with his daughter, Ida, 7, and son, George, 6, both born in Alabama. Next door resided Gentry Smith, 60.^[390]

In 1900 William Smith, 54, a farmer born Dec. 1845 in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of 29 years, Esther E., 55, born Dec. 1844 in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in South Carolina, and with his grandson, William H. Bird, 9, born Apr. 1891 in Alabama of Alabama natives. Esther had had two children, with one surviving. Next door was George Smith, 24.^[391]

388. U.S. census, 1900, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 75, r. 24, p. 245, sh. 7B, dw. 134, fam. 139.

389. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. 24, p. 234, sh. 4A, dw. 68, fam. 70.

390. U.S. census, 1880, Beat 6, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 170, r. 18, p. 387C, dw. 191, fam. 202.

391. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. 24, p. 233, sh. 3B, dw. 55, fam. 57.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Children:

- 234 i **IDA**⁵ **SMITH**, born about 1873, Alabama, married – **BIRD**, and had at least one child: (1) William H.⁶ Bird, born Apr. 1891, Alabama.
- 235 ii **GEORGE**⁵ **SMITH**, born June 1875, Alabama, married about 1894 **WILLIE L.** –, who was born May 1878, Alabama, and had at least two children.

In 1900 George Smith, 24, a farmer born June 1875 in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of six years, Willie L., 22, born May 1878 in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his daughter, Merl I., 5, born Dec. 1894, and his son, Veto A., 1, born Sept. 1898, both born in Alabama. Willie had had two children, with two surviving. Next door was William Smith, 54.^[392]

116. JAMES PINKNEY⁴ **SMITH** (₃₁Gentry³, ?George Washington², Alexander¹) was born about 1867 (1870 census) or Jan. 1866 (1900 census) or 18 Jan. 1865 (death certificate and gravestone, **but it doesn't fit the unnamed son's death just above him in the children's list**), Lawrence Co., Ala., died 1 Sept. 1932, Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala.,^[393] and was buried 3 Sept. 1932, Old Bethel Cen., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[394] He married (1) 20 Nov. 1889, Colbert Co., Ala.,^[395] **OZELLA COUNTS**, who was born 16 Nov. 1871, died 1 July 1914, and was buried near her husband.^[396] He

392. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. 24, p. 233, sh. 3B, dw. 56, fam. 58.

393. *Ala. Deaths, 1908-1974*, presumably from a death certificate, no. 18397, James Pinkney Smith, resident of Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala., died 1 Sept. 1932, Russellville, aged 67 yrs. 7 mos. 13 dys., male, white, farmer, married (spouse Mae Smith), born 18 Jan. 1865, Lawrence Co., Ala., father Gentry Smith, born east part of Tenn., mother Nancy E. Arnold, born east part of Tenn., buried 3 Sept. 1932, Bethel, Ala., FHL 1908502.

394. *Find a Grave*, no. 18826198, gravestone photograph, Old Bethel Cen., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala., "James P. Smith | Jan. 18, 1865 | Sept. 1, 1932 | ..."

395. *Ala. Select Marriages, 1816-1942*, James P. Smith to Ozella Counts, 20 Nov. 1889, Colbert Co., Ala., FHL 1031088 vol. C-D.

396. *Find a Grave*, no. 34981085, gravestone photograph, by Wanda Quinn Bradford, Old Bethel Cen., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala., "Ozella wife of | James P. Smith | Nov. 16, 1871 | July 1, 1914 | Smith;" *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, "[given name] Ozella [surname] Smith [born] 11/16/1871 [died] 7/1/1914 [remark] w/o James P. Smith [cem.] Bethel (CC)."

married (2) 29 Apr. 1917, Franklin Co., Ala.,^[397] **IDA MAE (HURST) BERRYMAN**, who was born 4 Mar. 1890, Alabama, died 15 Dec. 1968, and was buried near her Smith husband.^[398] Mae had married, first, 17 Dec. 1910, Colbert Co., Ala.,^[399] Clyde Berryman.

In 1900 James P. Smith, 34, a farmer born Jan. 1866 in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., with his wife of 10 years, Ozella, 28, born Nov. 1871 in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his sons, Charles O., 7, born Apr. 1893, and Albert C., 5, born Feb. 1895, and his daughter, Pauline, 3, born Sept. 1896, all born in Alabama. Ozella had had four children, with three surviving.^[400]

In 1910 “Pink” Smith, 45, a farmer born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., with his (first) wife of 20 years, Ozella, 38, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his son, Otis, 17, his daughter, Pauline, 13, and his son, Clarence, 6, all born in Alabama. Ozella had had six children, with four surviving.^[401]

In 1910 “Pink” Smith, 45, a farmer born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., with his (first) wife of 20 years, Ozella, 38, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his son, Otis, 17, his daughter, Pauline, 13, and his son, Clarence, 6, all born in Alabama. Ozella had had six children, with four surviving.^[402]

In 1920 James P. Smith, 54, a farmer born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., with his wife, Mae, 29, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his son, Clarence, 15, and

397. *Ala. Select Marriages, 1816–1942*, James P. Smith, 51, born Ala., to “May” Berryman, 29 Apr. 1917, Franklin Co., Ala., FHL 1031243, “MarRec.-5 item-3 p563.”

398. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, “[given name] Mae [surname] Smith [born] 3/4/1890 [died] 12/15/1968 [cem.] Bethel (CC).”

399. *Ala. Select Marriages, 1816–1942*, Ida Mae Hurst to Clyde Berryman, 17 Dec. 1910, Colbert Co., Ala., FHL 1031167.

400. U.S. census, 1900, Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., ED 27, r. 16, p. 316, sh. 5B, dw. 96, fam. 99.

401. U.S. census, 1910, Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., ED 93, r. 14, p. 198, sh. 7B, dw. 130, fam. 134.

402. U.S. census, 1910, Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., ED 93, r. 14, p. 198, sh. 7B, dw. 130, fam. 134.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

his daughter, Alice, 1 11/12, and his stepsons, Underwood Berryman, 7, and Earl Berryman, 4 5/12, all born in Alabama of Alabama natives.^[403]

In 1930 J. P. Smith, 65, born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., with his wife, Mae, 40, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his daughter, Alice M. [Fretwell], 12, and his son, J. P., 8, daughter, Estene, 5, and son, Hobert, 3, all born in Alabama of Alabama natives. J. P. (Sr.) was 22 at first marriage, and Mae was 30.^[404]

In 1940 "May" Smith, 50, a widow born in Alabama, resided in Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., with her son, J. P., 18, daughter, "Hurstine," 15, and son, "Harbert," 14, all born in Alabama, and all having resided in the same house in 1935. Next door were Edgar and (May's daughter) Pauline Bowling, and their 12 children.^[405]

Children of the first marriage, to Ozella:

- 236 i **GEORGE W.⁵ SMITH**, born 27 Feb. 1891, died 14 July 1892, buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[406]
- 237 ii **CHARLES OTIS⁵ SMITH**, born 16 Apr. 1893, Alabama, died 4 July 1977, buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.,^[407] married 22 Dec. 1912.
- 238 iii **ALBERT CHAPMAN⁵ SMITH**, born 13 Feb. 1895, Alabama, died 15 Feb. 1905, buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[408]
- 239 iv **PAULINE⁵ SMITH**, born Sept. 1896, Alabama, died 1984, buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.,^[409] married about

403. U.S. census, 1920, Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., ED 36, r. 17, p. 142, sh. 9B, dw. 170, fam. 182.

404. U.S. census, 1930, Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., ED 19, r. 17, p. 235, sh. 8B, dw. 156, fam. 157.

405. U.S. census, 1940, Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., ED 30-21, r. 33, p. 322, sh. 2A, dw. 19.

406. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, "[given name] George W. [surname] Smith [born] 2/27/1891 [died] 7/14/1892 [remark] s/o J. P. & Ozella Smith [cem.] Bethel (CC)."

407. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, "[given name] C. Otis [surname] Smith [born] 4/16/1893 [died] 7/4/1977 [remark] mar. 12-22-1912 [cem.] Bethel (CC)."

408. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, "[given name] Albert Chapman [surname] Smith [born] 2/13/1895 [died] 2/15/1905 [remark] s/o J. P. & Ozella Smith [cem.] Bethel (CC)."

409. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, "[given name] Pauline S. [surname] Bowling [born] 1896 [died] 1984 [cem.] Bethel (CC)."

- 1912 **MARTIN EDGAR BOWLING**, and had 12 children [see 1920–1940 censuses, Stouts Pct., Franklin Co., Ala.].
- 240 v **HUMPHREY NEAL⁵ SMITH**, born 2 Dec. 1900, died 3 Oct. 1909, buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[410]
- 241 vi **J. CLARENCE⁵ SMITH**, born 17 Nov. 1903, Alabama, died 24 Mar. 1939, buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[411]

Children of the second marriage, to Mae:

- 242 vii **ALICE M.⁵ SMITH**, born about 1918, Alabama.
- 243 viii **JAMES P.⁵ SMITH**, born 17 Dec. 1921, Alabama, died 29 Mar. 1982, buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[412] Probably James Pinkney Smith Jr.
- 244 ix **ESTENE⁵ SMITH**, born about 1925, Alabama.
- 245 x **HOBERT⁵ SMITH**, born about 1927, Alabama.

117. JACKSON M.⁴ SMITH (₃₁Gentry³, ?George Washington², Alexander¹) (twin) was born 18 Feb. 1869 (1900 census), Alabama, died 8 Aug. 1957, and was buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[413] He married about 1891 **LOUISA/ELIZA M.** —, who was born Sept. 1873 (1900 census), Alabama.

In 1900 “Jack” M. Smith, 31, a farmer born Feb. 1869 in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of nine years, Louisa M., 26, born Sept. 1873 in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his daughter, Henretta, 1, born Dec. 1898, and his ward, James Gargis, 10, born July 1899 [sic], both born in Alabama of Alabama natives. Louisa had had the one child only. Next door was Gentry Smith, 79.^[414]

410. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, “[given name] Humphrey Neal [surname] Smith [born] 12/2/1900 [died] 10/3/1909 [remark] s/o J. P. & Ozella Smith [cem.] Bethel (CC).”

411. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, “[given name] J. Clarence [surname] Smith [born] 11/17/1903 [died] 3/24/1939 [cem.] Bethel (CC).”

412. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, “[given name] James P. [surname] Smith [born] 12/17/1921 [died] 3/29/1982 [cem.] Bethel (CC).”

413. *Lawrence Co., Ala., Archives*, “[given name] Jack M. [surname] Smith [born] 2/18/1869 [died] 8/8/1957 [cem.] Bethel (CC).”

414. U.S. census, 1900, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 74, r. 24, p. 233, sh. 3B, dw. 54, fam. 56.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

In 1910 “Jack” M. Smith, 42, a farmer born in Alabama of Tennessee natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of 19 years, Eliza, 37, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, and with his daughter, Henretta, 11, born in Alabama. Eliza had had the one child only. Next door were Cilla, George W., and “Chestina” Smith.^[415]

Child:

246 i HENRETTA⁵ SMITH, born Dec. 1898, Alabama.

130. GEORGE RUSSELL⁴ SMITH (₃George Washington³, George Washington², Alexander¹) was born 15 June 1861, Lawrence Co., Ala., died 20 Feb. 1931, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[416] and was buried 21 Feb. 1931 in Mt. Hope Methodist Cem., Lawrence Co., Ala.^[417] He married (1) about 1880 **MARTHA FRANCIS COUNTS**, who was born 27 Dec. 1863 (gravestone), died 11 Dec. 1899, and was buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[418] He married (2) about 1905 **MARY BELL[E] WEAR**, who was born 10 Mar. 1882 (gravestone), Alabama, daughter of Mary A. (–) Wear, and died 27 Jan. 1961, and was buried with her (first) husband. She married, second, – Stockton.

In 1900 George R. Smith, 38, widowed, a farmer born June 1861 in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Stout’s Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., with his sons, William [C.?], 18, born Aug. 1881, and George W., 17, born Mar. 1883, daughters, Lee O., 15, born May 1885, and “Amazana,” 12, born Oct. 1887, and son, “Hunprey” P., 11, born Jan. 1889, all born in Alabama of Alabama natives. Nearby resided Mary B., Wear, 18, born

415. U.S. census, 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 84, r. 21, p. 129, sh. 1A, dw. 5, fam. 5.

416. *Ala. Deaths and Burials Index, 1881–1974*, Russell Smith, born 15 June 1861, Lawrence Co., Ala., died 21 [sic] Feb. 1931, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., buried 21 Feb. 1931, Mt. Hope Methodist Cem., age 69, farmer, white, married, residence Mt. Hope, Ala., father George Washington Smith, mother Caroline Williams, spouse Mary Bell Wear, FHL 1908486.

417. *Lawrence County, Alabama, Archives*, George Russell Smith, born 15 June 1861, died 20 Feb. 1931, buried Mt. Hope Methodist Cem.; *Find a Grave*, no. 31294072, gravestone photograph, Mt. Hope Methodist Church Cem., Lawrence Co., Ala., “Smith | George Russell | June 15, 1861 | Feb. 20, 1931 | . . . | Mary Belle Smith | Stockton | March 10, 1882 | Jan. 27, 1961 | . . .”

418. *Find a Grave*, no. 34981214, gravestone photograph, Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala., “In memory of | Martha Francis | Wife of | G. R. Smith | born | Dec. 27, 1863 | died | Dec. 11, 1899 | . . .”

Mar. 1882 in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee, with her family, including her mother, Mary A., 61, a widow Nov. 1838 born in Alabama of Tennessee natives.^[419]

In 1910 George R. Smith, 48, a farmer born in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Alabama, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of five years, Mary, 38, born in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Alabama, son, Glenn R., 3, daughter, Mary E., 1, both born in Alabama of Alabama natives, mother-in-law, Mary A. Wear, 70, a widow born in Alabama of U.S. natives. Mary had had two children, both surviving, and Mary Wear had had 14 children, with eight surviving. Several Smiths are listed on the same page of unknown relationship, if any: Howard Smith, 38, Joseph W. Smith, 25, Joseph G. Smith, 58, and Jack S. Smith, 27, all born in Alabama.^[420]

In 1920 Russell Smith, 58, a farmer born in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Alabama, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, Mary, 38, born in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Alabama, son, Glen, 12, daughter, Elizabeth, 11, son, Roy, 9, daughter, Winnie Sue, 6, and unnamed son, 4/12, all born in Alabama of Alabama natives.^[421]

In 1930 George R. Smith, 68, a farmer born in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Alabama, resided in Yellow Shanks, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, Mary B., 48, born in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Alabama, son, Roy, 19, daughter, Winnie S., 17, and Marshall, 10, all born in Alabama of Alabama natives. George was first married at 28, and Mary at 24. Humphrey Smith resided nearby.^[422]

In 1940 Mrs. Mary Smith, 58, a widow born in Alabama, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with her son "Marshel," 20, a truck driver

419. U.S. census, 1900, Stout's Pct., Franklin Co., Ala., ED 27, r. 16, p. 316, sh. 5B, dw. 90, fam. 9[1?]. Mary resided in dw. 82.

420. U.S. census, 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 84, r. 21, p. 133, sh. 5B, dw. 90, fam. 90.

421. U.S. census, 1920, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 86, r. 29, p. 133, sh. 17B, dw. 315, fam. 331.

422. U.S. census, 1930, Yellow Shanks, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 12, r. 35, p. 133, sh. 16B, dw. 317, fam. 319.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

born in Alabama, and her daughter-in-law, Queenie Dr[ec?]k, 20, born in Alabama. Next door was “Glen” Smith, 33, born in Alabama, with his wife, Ruby, 33, born in Alabama.^[423]

Children of the first marriage, to Martha:

- 247 i **WILLIAM C.⁵ SMITH**, born Aug. 1881, Alabama.
- 248 ii **GEORGE W.⁵ SMITH**, born Mar. 1883, Alabama.
- 249 iii **LEE ORA⁵ SMITH**, born 30 May 1885, Alabama, died 20 May 1905, and buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.,^[424] married **JESSE LISBY**, and **had a son, born six weeks before her death.**
- 250 iv **VIOLA⁵ SMITH**, born 6 Sept. 1886 (gravestone), died 8 Jan. 1900, and was buried in Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala.^[425]
- + 251 v **AMIZONA⁵ SMITH**, born 17 Oct. 1887 or 1888, Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala., married **RICHARD HOMER COUNTS**, and had five children.
- + 252 vi **HUMPHREY P.⁵ SMITH**, born 20 Jan. 1889, Mehama, Lawrence Co., Ala., married **LONIE BELMA PICKENS**, and had six or seven children.

Known children of the second marriage, to Mary:

- 253 vii **GLENN R.⁵ SMITH**, born 21 Mar. 1907 (gravestone), Alabama, died 28 Sept. 1987, buried Mt. Hope Methodist Cem., Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[426] married 28 Dec. 1927, Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala.,^[427] **RUBY BELL GASTON**, born 21 Dec. 1906 (gravestone), Alabama, died 9 Apr. 1992, and buried with her husband.

423. U.S. census, 1940, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 40-14, r. 51, p. 175, sh. 14B, dw. 228. Glen resided in dw. 227.

424. *Find a Grave*, no. 34981241, gravestone photograph, by Wanda Quinn Bradford, Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala., “Ora | wife of | Jesse | Lisby | born | May 30 1885 | died | May 20 1905 | . . . | Lisby.” Unsourced note: “Ora Lisby was the daughter of George Russell Smith and his first wife, Martha Francis Counts. She died May 20, 1905 (10 days before her 20th birthday, six weeks after giving birth to her son with Jesse Lisby).”

425. *Find a Grave*, no. 34981192, gravestone photograph, Old Bethel Cem., Leighton, Colbert Co., Ala., “In memory of | Viola | Daughter of | G. R. & M. F. Smith | born | Sept. 6, 1886 | died | Jan. 8, 1900 | . . .”

426. *Find a Grave*, no. 31294201, gravestone photograph, Mt. Hope Methodist Church Cem., Lawrence Co., Ala., “Smith | Ruby B. | Dec. 21, 1906 | Apr. 9, 1992 | | Glenn R. | Mar. 21, 1907 | Sept. 28, 1987.”

427. *Ala. Select Marriages, 1816-1957*, Glenn R. Smith, 20, born Ala., to Ruby Bell Gaston, 21, married 28 Dec. 1927, FHL 1031245, p. 138.

- 254 viii **MARY ELIZABETH⁵ SMITH**, born about 1909, Alabama.
- + 255 ix **ROY FINNELL⁵ SMITH**, born 4 Aug. 1910, Lawrence Co., Ala., married **OMA/ONIE VIRGINIA BARTON**, and had at least one child. *This is my correspondent Bart Smith's line.*
- 256 x **WINNIE SUE⁵ SMITH**, born 3 Feb. 1913 (gravestone), Alabama, died 28 Feb. 1994, buried Mt. Hope Methodist Cem., Lawrence Co., Ala.^[428]
- 257 xi **MARSHAL⁵ SMITH**, born about 1920, Alabama, married **QUEENIE DR[EC?]K** —, born about 1920, Alabama.

146. ADA⁴ SMITH (₄₉*Benjamin Franklin*³, *Samuel*², ?*Alexander*¹) was born 10 Sept. 1879, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[429] died 31 Dec. 1954, rural Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[430] and was buried 2 Jan. 1955, McPheeter's Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill (see also memorial plaque in sketch of her grandfather Samuel² Smith).^[431] She married 12 June 1901, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[432] **ENOS E. KINCHELOE**, who was born 1863 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 1942, and was buried with his wife.

In 1910 Enos Kincheloe, 46, a physician born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of nine years, Ada, 30, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his sons, Duncan E., 8, Marvin S., 6, and "Joe" L., 4, all born in Texas, and his daughter, Effie M., 6/12, born in Tennessee. Ada had had four children, with four surviving.^[433]

428. *Find a Grave*, no. 31358039, gravestone photograph, Mt. Hope Methodist Church Cem., Lawrence Co., Ala., "Winnie Sue Smith | Feb. 3, 1913 | Feb. 28, 1994."

429. See birth record for twin Effie next.

430. *Find a Grave*, no. 184397845, gravestone photograph, by P. Jones, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Kincheloe | Enos E. | 1863-1942 || Ada Smith | 1879-1954."

431. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780-2002*, Hawkins Co., Mar. 1893-Feb. 1901 Marriages, 30, image online, E. E. Kincheloe to Ada Smith, licensed 7 June 1901, married 12 June 1901, by A. H. Tow MG.

432. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780-2002*, Hawkins Co., Mar. 1893-Feb. 1901 Marriages, 30, image online, E. E. Kincheloe to Ada Smith, licensed 7 June 1901, married 12 June 1901, by A. H. Tow MG.

433. US census, 1910, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 208, sh. 8B, dw. 145, fam. 145.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

In 1920 Dr. Enos “Kenchelo,” 56, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Ada, 40, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his sons, “Dunken” E., 17, Marvin S., 16, and Joseph L., 14, daughter, Effie M., 10, and son, James B., 3 3/12, all born in Tennessee.^[434]

In 1930 “Enis” Kincheloe, 66, a farmer born in Tennessee of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Virginia, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Ada, 50, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his daughter, Effie, 20, a public schoolteacher, son, James B., 13, daughter, Mary, 8, and son, Joseph, 24, all born in Tennessee. Enis was first married at 38, and Ada at 22.^[435]

In 1940 “E. Enos” Kincheloe, 76, born in Tennessee, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Ada, 60, born in Tennessee, and his sons, J. [possibly James] B., 23, a circus paymaster born in Tennessee, and “Joe,” 34, a public high school teacher born in Texas, and his daughter-in-law, Elizabeth Kincheloe, 30, born in Virginia. All were in the same house in 1935, except Joe and Elizabeth who was in Bland Co., Va.^[436]

Obituary for Mrs. Ada Kincheloe:

Mrs. Ada Smith Kincheloe, 75, widow of the late Dr. E. E. Kincheloe, died at 3:30 a.m. Friday at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Paul Bean, in Church Hill after a lingering illness.

Mrs. Kincheloe was born and spent most of her life in Hawkins County . . .

Surviving are six children, Mr. Duncan E. Kincheloe, Longview, Texas; Dr. Marvin S. Kincheloe, Wytheville, Va.; Joe L. Kincheloe, Kingsport, Dr. J. R. Kincheloe, Nashville; Mrs. T. D. Kelley, Yonkers, N.Y., and Mrs. Paul Bean, Church Hill; one sister Mrs. J. B. Ely, Morristown; 12 grandchildren and two great-grandchildren.

Funeral will be at 2 p.m. Sunday at McPheeters Bend Baptist Church . . .

Burial will be in the adjoining cemetery. . . .^[437]

434. US census, 1920, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 178, sh. 23B, dw. 11, fam. 11.

435. US census, 1930, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 14, r. 2, p. 203, sh. 18B, dw. 379, fam. 379.

436. US census, 1940, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 37-17, r. 3902, p. 275, sh. 1B, dw. 20.

437. Obit., *Kingsport News*, Kingsport, Hawkins (and Sullivan) Co., Tenn., 1 Jan. 1955, Sat., p. 8, col.

Children:

- 258 i **DUNCAN EVE⁵ KINCHELOE**, born 31 Mar. 1902, Ellis Co., Tex., died 1 June 1973, Longview, Gregg Co., Tex.,^[438] buried 4 June 1973, Elderville Cem., Rusk Co., Tex.,^[439] and had at least one child: (1) Duncan Eve⁶ Kincheloe Jr. (informant on his father's death certificate).
- 259 ii **MARVIN S.⁵ KINCHELOE**, born about 1904, Texas.
- 260 iii **JOSEPH L.⁵ KINCHELOE**, born about 1906, Texas, married before the 1940 census **ELIZABETH —**.
- 261 iv **EFFIE M.⁵ KINCHELOE**, born about 1910, Tennessee, married **PAUL BEAN**.
- 262 v **JAMES BENJAMIN⁵ KINCHELOE**, born 26 May 1916, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[440] died 19 Mar. 2007.
- 263 vi **MARY⁵ KINCHELOE**, born about 1922, Tennessee, married **T. D. KELLEY**.

438. *Tex. Death Certificates, 1903–1982*, no. 45207, image online, Duncan Eve Kincheloe, of S. T. 74, Lake Cherokee, rural Longview, Rusk Co., Tex., died 1 June 1973, Good Shepherd Hospital, Longview, Gregg Co., Tex., male, white, married, retired purchasing agent, chemicals, aged 71 yrs. 2 mos. 0 dys., born 31 Mar. 1902, Ellis Co., Tex., father Dr. Enos Kincheloe, mother Ada Smith, served in Army in WWI, SSN 369–07–9292, informant Duncan Kincheloe Jr., buried 4 June 1973, Elderville Cem., Rusk Co., Tex.

439. *Find a Grave*, no. 53819653, gravestone photograph, by Jacque Gray, Elderville Cem., Rusk Co., Tex., “Duncan E. | Kincheloe | March 31, 1902 | June 1, 1973.”

440. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, James Benjamin Kincheloe, male, white, born 26 May 1916, Church Hill, Tenn., died 19 Mar. 2007, father Enos E. Kincheloe, mother Ada Smith, SSN 578–18–7761.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY
FIFTH GENERATION

168. SAMUEL⁵ SMITH (⁶⁹Nancy B.⁴, William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹) was born Sept. 1870 (1900 census), Tennessee, died before the 1910 census which has his wife Ida a widow. He married 4 Sept. 1894, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[441] **IDA PATTERSON**, who was born Oct. 1869 (1900 census), Tennessee, daughter of William and Ellen (–) Patterson.

In 1900 Samuel Smith, 29, a farmer born Sept. 1870 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in District 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of five years, Ida, 30, born Oct. 1869 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, with his daughters, Ellen, 4, born Sept. 1895, and Maud, 3, born Feb. 1897, both born in Tennessee, and with his cousin, “Florah,” 13, born Apr. 1887 in Tennessee. Ida had had two children, both surviving.^[442]

In 1910 Ida Smith, 40, a widow born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in District 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with her daughter Ellen, 4, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, in the household of her father, William Patterson, 75, and his wife of 49 years, Ellen, 65, both born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his son, Guy, 30, single, and his granddaughter, Pearl, 23, single, both born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Ida had had two children, with two surviving; Ellen had had four children, with four surviving.^[443]

In 1930 Ida Smith, 60, a widow born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in District 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., in the household of her son-in-law, Claud “Jenning,” 36, and his wife, Maud, 33, both born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Claud was first married at 25, and Maud at 22.^[444]

Children:

441. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Samuel Smith to Ida Patterson, licensed and bonded 3 Sept. 1894, married 4 Sept. 1894, Hawkins Co., Tenn., by E. G. Presley MG.

442. U.S. census, 1900, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. 1577, p. 65, sh. 8B, dw. 131, fam. 131.

443. U.S. census, 1910, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1577, p. 202, sh. 7B, dw. 129, fam. 129.

444. U.S. census, 1930, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 14, r. 1577, p. 202, sh. 17B, dw. 359, fam. 360.

- 264 i ELLEN⁶ SMITH, born Sept. 1895, Tennessee, married — ARMSTRONG.
- 265 ii WILLIE MAUD[E]⁶ SMITH, born Feb. 1897, Tennessee, married 30 May 1919, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[445] CLAUD E. JENNINGS.

169. WILLIAM⁵ SMITH (⁶⁹Nancy B.⁴, William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹) was born about 1872, Tennessee, and died before his wife's second marriage of 5 June 1944. He married about 1920 (before the census enumerated 6 Feb. 1920) **MAGGIE VIOLA MOWELL**,^[446] who was born about 1900, Tennessee, daughter of Johnson and Susan (Murray) Mowell. Viola married, second, as a widow, 5 June 1944, Gate City, Scott Co., Va.,^[447] John R. Hancock.

In 1920 Will Smith, 48, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Viola, 20, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Next door was "Aurdley" C. Smith, 39.^[448]

In 1930 Will Smith, 58, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Viola, 30, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his sons, Samuel, 9, and Frank, 7, and daughter, Nancy, 5, all born in Tennessee. He was first married at 48, and Viola at 20.^[449]

In 1940 Viola Smith, 39, a widow born in Tennessee, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with her sons, Sam, 19, and Frank, 17, and

445. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Claud E. Jennings, 24, to Millie Maud Smith, 22, bonded and licensed 27 May 1919, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married 30 May 1919.

446. Her full name from the Social Security records for her children Sam and Nancy.

447. *Va. Marriage Records, 1936–2014*, image 256/479 online, no. 14933, Scott Co., groom John R. Hancock, 62, white, divorced, once previously married, filling station, born Ky., father John W. Hancock, mother Elizabeth Jagers, resident of Church Hill, Tenn., bride Viola (Mowell) Smith, 44, white, widow, once previously married, born Tenn., father Johnson Mowell, mother Susan Murray, resident of Church Hill, Tenn., married 5 June 1944, Gate City, Scott Co., Va., by R. H. Peters MG.

448. US census, 1920, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 179, sh. 24A, dw. 5, fam. 5, enumerated 6 Feb. 1920.

449. US census, 1930, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 14, r. ?, p. 203, sh. 18A, dw. 371, fam. 371, FHL 2341988.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

daughter, Nancy, 15, all born in Tennessee. They were all in the same house in 1935. There were several Smiths in her vicinity, including Bird Smith.^[450]

Children:

- 266 i **SAMUEL⁶ SMITH**, born 11 Oct. 1920, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[451] died 22 Oct. 1999.
- 267 ii **FRANK⁶ SMITH**, born about 1923, Tennessee.
- 268 iii **NANCY⁶ SMITH**, born 5 Jan. 1925, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[452] died 10 Nov. 2002, married 11 Sept. 1948, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[453] **ROY CHESTER OAKS**, born 22 Oct. 1926, Sneedville, Hancock Co., Tenn.,^[454] son of Charlie J. and Goldie E. (Smith) Oaks, and died July 1979.

170. JOHN⁵ SMITH (⁶⁹Nancy B.⁴, William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹) was born 1873 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 1918 before his mother's will of 1924, and was buried in McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[455] He married **MABLE [MABEL] KINCHE-LOE**, who was born 1878 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 1972, and was buried with her husband.

450. US census, 1940, Dist. 6 (Beech Creek), Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 37-17, r. 1745, p. 276, sh. 2A, dw. 27.

451. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Sam Smith, male, white, born 11 Oct. 1920, Church Hill, Tenn., died 22 Oct. 1999, father Will Smith, mother Maggie V. Mowell, SSN 414-16-4465.

452. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Nancy Smith aka Nancy Smith Oaks aka R. C. Oakes aka Nancy S. Oaks, female, white, born 5 Jan. 1925, Church Hill, Tenn., died 10 Nov. 2002, father Will Smith, mother Viola "Mawl," SSN 410-34-4757, notes: „May 1943: Name listed as Nancy Smith; Nov 1948: Name listed as Nancy Smith Oaks; May 1958: Name listed as R. C. Oakes; 14 Nov 2002: Name listed as Nancy S Oaks.”

453. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image 592/671 online, Hawkins Co., no. 541, Roy C. Oaks, 21, of Church Hill, Tenn., to Nancy Smith, 23, of Church Hill, licensed and married 11 Sept. 1948, recorded 14 Sept. 1948.

454. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Roy Chester Oaks, male, white, born 22 Oct. 1926, Sneedville, Hancock Co., Tenn., died July 1979, father Charlie J. Oaks, mother Goldie E. Smith, SSN 415-32-3414.

455. *Find a Grave*, no. 99881446, gravestone photograph, by P. Jones, McPheeters Bend Baptist Church Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Smith | John | 1873–1918 || Mabel K. | 1878–1972."

In 1910 John Smith, 37, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Tarrant Co., Tex., with his wife of one year, Mable, 31, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his son, Ralph S., 6/12, born in Texas, and his brother-in-law, Eugene J. Kincheloe, 33, with Mable's nativities.^[456]

In 1920 Mable Smith, 41, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 7, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with her son, Ralph, 10, and daughters, Hazel, 7, and Francis, 5, all three born in Texas of a father born in Tennessee, and son "Georg," 2 9/12 born in Tennessee of a father born in Tennessee. They all resided in the household of Mable's brother, "Ugene Kencheloe," 43, a salesman, with Mable's nativities.^[457]

In 1930 Mabel Smith, 50, a widow born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 9, Hawkins Co., Tenn., in the household of her son, Ralph, 20, a glass plant finisher, born in Texas, and with her daughters, Hazel, 17, and Francis, 15, both born in Texas, and son, George, 13, born in Tennessee. All children were single and had a father born in Tennessee.^[458]

In 1940 Mabel K. Smith, 61, born in Tennessee, resided in Indian Springs, Sullivan Co., Tenn., with her son, Ralph S., 30, a truck driver born in Tennessee [perhaps Texas], and daughter, Hazel A., 26, a bookkeeper born in Texas, and son, George R., 25, a fiber operator born in Tennessee [perhaps Texas]. Mabel had resided in the same place in 1935, Ralph and Hazel in Denton Co., and George in Collin Co.^[459]

Children:

- 269 i **RALPH S.⁶ SMITH**, born 9 Oct. 1909 (gravestone),^[460] Texas, died 3 Jan. 1990, buried in Gunnings Cem., Gunnings, Sullivan Co.,

456. US census, 1910, Pct. 4, Tarrant Co., Tex., ED 164, r. 1592, p. 118, sh. 5B, dw. 96, fam. 4, FHL 1375606.

457. US census, 1920, Dist. 7, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 123, r. 1745, p. 227, sh. 18B, dw. 345, fam. 347.

458. US census, 1930, Dist. 9, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 18, r. ?, p. 249, sh. 2A, dw. 27, fam. 28, FHL 2341988.

459. US census, 1940, Indian Springs, Sullivan Co., Tenn., ED 82-8, r. 3937, p. 114, sh. 3A, dw. 49.

460. *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950–1993, Vol. 2*, Ralph S. Smith, born 9 Oct. 1909, address Kingsport, Tenn.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Tenn.,^[461] married **LOUISE MEADOWS**, born 13 Sept. 1923 (gravestone), died 15 Apr. 2000, buried with her husband, and had at least one child: (2) Mary Catherine⁷ Smith, born 31 Oct. 1951, Sullivan Co., Tenn., died 7 Nov. 1951, Kingsport, Sullivan Co., Tenn.,^[462] and buried 8 Nov. 1951, Gunnings Cem., Indian Springs, Sullivan Co., Tenn.^[463] Probably also a child (because a cemetery transcription states that he shares a headstone with Mary Catherine Smith): (1) John F.⁷ Smith, born 11 July 1947, died 27 Nov. 1991, buried near Mary Catherine⁷ Smith.^[464]

- 270 ii **HAZEL A.⁶ SMITH**, born about 1913, Texas.
- 271 iii **FRANCIS⁶ SMITH**, born about 1915, Texas.
- 272 iv **GEORGE R.⁶ SMITH**, born about 1917, Tennessee.

194. GEORGE W.⁵ SMITH (₇₃*William⁴, William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹*) was born **7 or 9 Jan. 1877** (gravestone), Tennessee, died 21 Apr. 1961, and was buried in Christian Bend Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[465] He married 13 July 1898, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[466] **JUDA LOU TERRY**

461. *Find a Grave*, no. 155648381, gravestone photograph, by V. Case Ford, Gunnings Cem., Gunnings, Sullivan Co., Tenn., plot: section 3, "Smith | Ralph S. | Oct. 9, 1909 | Jan. 3, 1990 | | Louise M. | Sept. 13, 1923 | Apr. 15, 2000."

462. *Find a Grave*, no. 125418711, death certificate, image online, Tenn., birth no. 141-51-074586, death no. 51-26691, Mary Catherine Smith, died 7 Nov. 1951, Holston Valley Community Hospital, Kingsport, Sullivan Co., Tenn., aged 6 dys., female, white, single, born 31 Oct. 1951, Sullivan Co., Tenn., father Ralph Smith, mother Louise Meadows, informant Ralph Smith, of Fordtown, Tenn., buried 8 Nov. 1951, Gunnings Cem., Indian Springs, Tenn.

463. *Find a Grave*, no. 125418711, gravestone photograph, by V. Case Ford, Gunnings Cem., Gunnings, Sullivan Co., Tenn., plot: section 3, "Mary Catherine | Smith | Oct. 31 | 1931 | | Nov. 7, | 1951."

464. *Find a Grave*, no. 125418710, gravestone photograph, by V. Case Ford, Gunnings Cem., Gunnings, Sullivan Co., Tenn., plot: section 3, "John F. Smith | SSgt US Air Force | Vietnam | Jul 11 1947 Nov 27 1991"; Gunnings Cem., Section 3, transcription at <tngenweb.org/sullivan/gunnings-cemetery-section-3/>, accessed 7 Jan. 2019, lists: "Smith Mary Catherine 31 Oct 1951 7 Nov 1951 [row/grave] 6/61 [Shares headstone with John F. Smith] | Smith, John F. 11 Jul 1947 27 Nov 1991 [row/grave] 6/62 SSGT US Air Force Vietnam [Shares headstone with Mary Catherine Smith]."

465. *Find a Grave*, no. 23462919, gravestone photograph, by Robert Cradic, Christian Bend Cem., Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Smith | George | Jan. 9, 1877 | Apr. 21, 1961 | | Lou Terry | Apr. 14, 1879 | Feb. 12, 1952."

466. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780-2002*, image 296/660 online, Hawkins Co., Marriages, Mar.

CHRISTIAN, who was born 14 Apr. 1879 (gravestone), daughter of [John “Snooks” Christian](#), died 12 Feb. 1952, and was buried with her husband.

In 1900 George Smith, 23, a farmer born Jan. 1877, resided in Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of one year, Juda T., 21, born Apr. 1879, and his daughter, Tracy S., 1, born May 1899. All three were born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Juda had had only the one child.^[467]

In 1910 George Smith, 32, a day laborer, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of 12 years, “Tarry,” 31, and his daughter, Tracy, 10, son, “Sydna,” 8, daughter, Birlie, 6, and son, Carl, 7/12. All six were born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Tarry had had four children, with four surviving. Zachius Smith, 38, resided next door.^[468] **Was Zachius/Zachias an older brother?**

In 1920 George Smith, 43, a farmer, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Terry, 41, and his daughter, “Fracie” [Tracie?], 21, son, “Cidney,” 18, daughter, Birlie, 16, son, “Cartie” [Carlie?], 9, and daughters, “Birtle,” 7, and “Silvia,” 3 6/12. All eight were born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Zachias Smith, 47, resided next door.^[469]

In 1930 George Smith, 53, a farmer, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Terry, 50, and his son, Carl, 20, and daughters, R. Bertle, 18, Sylvia, 16, “Opha,” 12, and Mary E., 6. All seven were born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. George was 21 at first marriage, and Terry was 18.^[470]

In 1940 George Smith, 60, a farmer, resided in Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, “Terrie,” 54, and his daughters, Sylvia, 23, and Mary, 16, cousin, Bertie Whet, 8, son-in-law, Robert Arnold, 22, and daughter,

1893–Feb. 1901, George Smith to Terry Christian, bonded and licensed 11 July 1898, married 13 July 1898, by W. J. Wagoner JP.

467. US census, 1900, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. ?, p. 60, sh. 3A, dw. 31, fam. 31, FHL 1241577.

468. US census, 1910, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 204, sh. 4B, dw. 66, fam. 66, FHL 1375517.

469. US census, 1920, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 175, sh. 20A, dw. 4, fam. 4.

470. US census, 1930, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 13, r. ?, p. 183, sh. 13A, dw. 258, fam. 272, FHL 2341988.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Ophia Arnold, 19. All seven were born in Tennessee. All resided in rural Hawkins Co., Tenn., in 1935.^[471]

Obituary:

George Smith, 84, died Friday at his home, Church Hill, Route 2.

He was a member of the McPheeters Bend Baptist Church.

Surviving are five daughters, Mrs. Robert Arnold, Mrs. Hubert Beaver and Miss Sylvia Smith, all of Church Hill; Mrs. Clarence Ward and Mrs. James Bruner, Surgoinsville; a foster daughter, Mrs. Lynn Brown, Tulsa, Okla.; two sons, Sidney and Carl Smith, Church Hill; a sister Mrs. Ramsey [sic] Long, Church Hill; two brothers, Parvin and J. A. Smith, Church Hill, 22 grandchildren, 32 great-grandchildren and one great-great-granddaughter.

. . . Burial was in Christians Bend Cemetery.^[472]

Children:

- 273 i **TRACY S.⁶ SMITH**, a daughter, born May 1899 (1900 census) or 13 May 1900 (death certificate), Tennessee, died 14 Jan. 1922, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[473] buried 15 Jan. 1922, Christians Bend Cem., married.
- 274 ii **SIDNEY⁶ SMITH**, a son, born about 1902, Tennessee.
- 275 iii **BIRLIE⁶ SMITH**, a daughter, born about 1904, Tennessee.
- 276 iv **CARL⁶ SMITH**, born about 1909, Tennessee.
- 277 v **ROBERTLE "BERTLE"⁶ SMITH**, born 14 Sept. 1913, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 23 Dec. 1991,^[474] married 30 Dec. 1930, Scott Co., Va.,^[475] **JAMES BRUNER**, son of Harrison and Sallie (Overbay) Bruner.

471. US census, 1940, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 37-15, r. 3902, p. 26[0?], sh. 16A, dw. 263.

472. *Kingsport Times News* (Kingsport, Tenn.), image 4/56 online, 23 Apr. 1961, obit.

473. *Tenn. Death Records, 1908-1958*, image 13/203 online, Hawkins Co., 1922, no. 43706, "Trasey E." Smith, died 14 Jan. 1922, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., aged 21 yrs. 8 mos. 1 dy., female, white, married, housework, born 13 May 1900, Tenn., father George Smith, born Tenn., mother "Terrie Christin," born Tenn., informant George Smith, of Church Hill, Tenn., buried 15 Jan. 1922, Christians Bend Cem.

474. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Robertle Bruner aka Robertie Bruner aka Robertie Smith, female, white, born 14 Sept. 1913, Church Hill, Tenn., died 23 Dec. 1991, father George Smith, mother Lou T. Chrisian, SSN 411-17-9281.

475. *Va. Select Marriages, 1785-1940*, Bertle Smith, female, [over?] 21, Tenn., to James Bruner, [over]

- 278 vi **SYLVIA LOU⁶ SMITH**, born 19 or 29 Nov. 1916, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 6 June 2002,^[476] married 21 Apr. 1988, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[477] **RAY ERNEST JETER SR.**, born 14 May 1912.
- 279 vii **OPHIA LEONIA⁶ SMITH**, born 20 Sept. 1920, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 7 July 2002,^[478] married **ROBERT ARNOLD**, born about 1918, Tennessee.
- 280 viii **MARY E.⁶ SMITH**, born about 1924, Tennessee.

199. JAMES ALLEY⁵ SMITH (⁷³*William⁴, William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹*) was born 9 Apr. 1886 (gravestone) or Apr. 1887 (1900 census), Tennessee, died 7 Oct. 1971, and was buried in Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[479] He married 27 Dec. 1911, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[480] **HATTIE VIRGINIA WAGNER**, who was born 17 Nov. 1891 (gravestone), daughter of **William** and **Della (Cradic) Wagner**, and died 29 Sept. 1973, and was buried with her husband.

In 1920 James A. Smith, 35, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Hattie, 27, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his daughter, “Vestie,”

212], Tenn., 30 Dec. 1930, Scott Co., Va., her parents George Smith and Terry Christian, his parents Harrison Bruner and Sallie Overbay, FHL 337187.

476. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Sylvia Lov [sic] Smith aka Sylvia Lou Jeter aka Sylvia Jeter, female, white, born 29 Nov. 1916, Church Hill, Tenn., died 5 June 2002, father George Smith, mother Terry Christian, SSN 408–32–4039.

477. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780–2002*, image 310/508 online, Hawkins Co., Marriages, 1975–1993, Ray Ernest Jeter Sr., 75, born 14 May 1912, to Sylvia Lou Smith, 71, born 19 Nov. 1916, both of Church Hill, licensed and married 21 Apr. 1988, by Robert L. Parker MG.

478. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Ophia Leonia Arnold aka Ophia L. Arnold aka Ophia Leonia Smith, female, white, born 20 Sept. 1920, Church Hill, Tenn., died 7 July 2002, father George Smith, mother “Terry J.” Christian, SSN 408–08–5321.

479. *Find a Grave*, no. 19174726, gravestone photograph, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “James A. | Apr. 9, 1886 | Oct. 7, 1971 | Smith || Hattie W. | Nov. 17, 1891 | Sept. 29, 1973.”

480. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, James Alley Smith, 25, to Hattie Virginia Wagner, 20, bonded and licensed 25 Dec. 1911, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married 27 Dec. 1911 by J. S. Barrett MG, bondsman A. C. Smith. He signed James Alie Smith [a transcription] but his names everywhere else is James Alley Smith.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

2 7/12, born in Tennessee. “Betsy” Smith (his mother) resided next door.^[481]

In 1930 James Smith, 46, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Hattie, 38, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his son, Dallas, 15, daughters, Vesta, 13, and Lizzie, 10, son, Elmer, 8, daughter, Lottie, 5, and son, “Rollan,” 1 8/12, all born in Tennessee. James was first married at 26, and Hattie at 18.^[482]

Hattie V. Smith signed her will 8 Apr. 1966, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., and it was proved 17 Nov. 1973. She mentions “my beloved husband, J. A. Smith,” three land deeds, “my son, Dallas Smith,” my daughter, Faye Smith Houseright,” “my daughter, Elizabeth Smith Phipps,” “my daughter, Anna Belle Smith Carter,” “my seven [7] children, namely, Vesta Smith Mullins, Elizabeth Smith Phipps, Lottie Smith Osborn, Dallas Smith, Rholan Smith, Anna Belle Smith Carter, and Faye Smith Houseright,” and “my son-in-law, Harry Phipps.”^[483]

Known children:

- + 281 i **DALLAS W.⁶ SMITH**, born about 1915, Tennessee, died 31 Oct. 2000, buried 2 Nov. 2000, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married **VERNA HELEN PARVIN**, who died before him.

Obituary:

Dallas W. Smith, age 74, Church Hill, died Tuesday, Oct. 31, 2000, at Wellmont Holston Valley Medical Center following a brief illness.

He was preceded in death by his wife, Verna Helen Parvin Smith; parents, James A. and Hattie Wagner Smith; sisters, Mrs. Harry (Lizzie) Phipps and Vesta Mullins; a brother, Elmer Smith; and a granddaughter, Misty Horton.

He is survived by two daughters and sons-in-law, Sandra Noel and husband Ray, Church Hill, Linda Hutson and husband Thomas, Surgoinville; three sons, Dennis L. Smith, Kingsport,

481. U.S. census, 1920, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 173, sh. 18B, dw. 17, fam. 17.

482. U.S. census, 1930, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 14, r. 2254, p. 200, sh. 15A, dw. 315, fam. 315.

483. *Tenn. Wills and Probate Records, 1779–2008*, image online, Hattie V. Smith signed her will 8 Apr. 1966, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., and it was proved 17 Nov. 1973.

James H. Smith and wife Melissa, and Ivan R. Smith and wife Peggy, all of Church Hill; grandchildren, Wesley Smith and wife Carrie, Michael Smith, Tonia Ward and husband Jamie, Kristi Houston and husband Kelvin, Traci Roberts and husband Anthony, Kenny Henry and Nikki Hutson, Calvin Noel and Brandy Cloyd and husband Allen; great-grandchildren, Jacob and Justin Houston, Zackary and Caleb Ward; three sisters, Mrs. Audley (Faye) Housewright and Anna Belle Carter, both of Church Hill, and Mrs. Carl (Lottie) Osborne, Johnson City; a brother Rholand [sic] Smith and wife Alice, Trenton, OH, and a number of nieces and nephews.

. . . Graveside services will be held 11 a.m. Thursday, Nov. 2, 2000, in Goshen Valley Cemetery.^[484]

- + 282 ii **GEORGIA VESTA⁶ SMITH**, born 1917 (gravestone), Tennessee, died 1982, buried Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[485] married **DARRELL MULLINS**, born 1913 (gravestone), died 1973, buried with his wife. They had five children.

Obituary:

Mrs. Georgia Vesta Mullins, 84, Route 2, Church Hill, died Thursday, May 13, at Holston Valley Hospital & Medical Center after a brief illness.

A lifelong resident of Hawkins County, she was a member of Goshen Valley Church of God.

Surviving are two daughters, Mrs. Ruth Larkin, Hamilton, Ohio, and Mrs. Shelby Craddock, Church Hill; three sons, David and Jeff Mullins, both of Church Hill, Roger Mullins, Mt. Carmel; nine grandchildren, one great-grandchild; four sisters, Mrs. Lottie Osborne, Piney Flats, Mrs. Anna Bell Carter, Mrs. Lizzie Phipps and Mrs. Faye Housewright, all of Church Hill; two brothers, Dallas Smith, Church Hill, and Rholan Smith, Trenton, Ohio.

She was preceded in death by her husband Darrell Mullins.

Funeral services were held Saturday . . . Burial was in Goshen Valley Cemetery.^[486]

484. Obit., Dallas W. Smith, Died 10/31/2000, newspaper unnamed (but probably of Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., from its content), posted on *Find a Grave*, no. 19377282 (Dallas W. Smith), by Kristi Houston, who is mentioned in the obit.

485. *Find a Grave*, no. 12343677, gravestone photograph, by V. Case Ford, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Mullins | Darrell | 1913–1973 || Vesta | 1917–1982."

486. Obit., Mrs. Georgia Mullins, newspaper unnamed and undated (but probably of Church Hill,

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- 283 iii **NORA ELIZABETH⁶ SMITH**, born 7 Mar. 1920, Goshen Valley, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 24 Aug. 1996, buried Church Hill Memory Gardens, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[487] married 17 Apr. 1938, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[488] **HARRY PHIPPS**. See [extensive obit. at Find a Grave](#).
- 284 iv **ELMER⁶ SMITH**, born about 1922, Tennessee. He is not mentioned in his mother's will.
- 285 v **LOTTIE⁶ SMITH**, born about 1925, Tennessee, married **CARL OSBORN[E]**.
- + 286 vi **RHOLAN⁶ SMITH**, born 16 July 1928, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 14 Aug. 2015, Hamilton, Butler Co., Ohio, married about 1961 **ALICE COX**.

Obituary:

Smith, Sr., Rholan "Smitty" Age 87, of Middletown, OH, passed away Friday, August 14, 2015 at Ft. Hamilton Hospital.

He was born July 16, 1928 in Hawkins Co., TN to James and Hattie (Wagner) Smith. He retired from Madison School District after 28 years of service.

Smitty is survived by his wife of 54 years, Alice (Cox) Smith; children, Susanne (Kenny) Butler of Trenton, OH, James (Rachael) Smith of Monroe, OH and son-in-law, Mark Clemons of Miltonville, OH; 8 grandchildren and two sisters, Lottie & Anna Belle of TN.

He was preceded in death by his parents; son, Rholan "Bud" Smith Jr. and daughter, Janet Maria Clemons.^[489]

- 287 vii **ANNA BELLE⁶ SMITH**, married — **CARTER**.
- 288 viii **FAYE⁶ SMITH**, married **AUDLEY HOUSE[W]RIGHT**.

Hawkins Co., Tenn., from its content), posted on *Find a Grave*, no. 12343677 (Vesta Smith Mullins), by Kristi Houston.

487. *Find a Grave*, no. 51194509, gravestone photograph, by Kristi Houston, Church Hill Memory Gardens, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Nora E. 'Lizzie' Phipps | Loving wife and mother | Mar 7 1920 Aug 24 1996."

488. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Lizzy Smith, 18, to Harry Phipps, 21, bonded and licensed 16 Apr. 1938, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married 17 Apr. 1938 by Charles B. Davis MG.

489. Obit., Rholan Smith Sr., died 14 Aug. 2015, newspaper unnamed, posted on *Find a Grave*, no. 150862199 (Rholan Smith), by Kristi Houston.

205. **FLORA “FOY” BELLE⁵ SMITH** (⁷⁵Alexander⁴, William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹) was born Apr. 1887 (1900 census), Tennessee. She married 3 May 1908, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[490] **GEORGE HALE SKELTON**, who was born 6 Aug. 1882, Hawkins Co., Tenn., son of James S.^[491] and Nancy Janette (Scism) Skelton,^[492] hence brother of Flora’s sister-in-law. He died 27 July 1948, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[493] and was buried 28 July 1948 in the family cemetery, Church Hill.

In 1900 “Florah” Smith, 13, born Apr. 1887, Tennessee, resided in the household of her cousin, Samuel (son of Nancy B. Smith) and Ida Smith (q.v.). This is consistent with the early deaths of her parents.

In 1910 George Skelton, 28, a carpenter born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of two years, Flora, 24, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his son, Allie C., 11/12, born in Tennessee. Flora had had just the one child.^[494]

In 1920 George H. Skelton, 37, a carpenter born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Flora, 35, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his sons, Allie, 11, and

490. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, George Hale Skelton to Flora Belle Smith, bonded and licensed 1 May 1908, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married 3 May 1908 by J. D. Hamilton JP., bondsman James Alie Smith.

491. The only appearance I’ve seen of the middle initial is his gravestone: *Find a Grave*, no. 126000036, gravestone photo (also courtesy of Leslie N.⁸ Bright), Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., “James S. Skelton | Aug. 18, 1851 | Mar. 29, 1927 | . . .”

492. Her middle name from this argument, by my correspondent Leslie N.⁸ Bright, a descendant, email 29 Nov. 2019: “When I was starting out on making a family tree, I’d asked my grandmother (Emogene) what her grandparents’ names were; I had Nancy J written down, and would have guessed Jane, but she was the one who told me it was Janette; I’ve found their marriage certificate that has her name listed as Netta, short for Janette (attached);” Hawkins Co., Tenn., Marriage Bonds, 1866–1886, image courtesy Leslie N.⁸ Bright, James Skelton bonded to marry 20 Nov. 1873 “Netta” Scism, bondsman L. L. Pouts.

493. *Tenn. Death Records, 1908–1958*, image online, death certificate 17404, George Hale Skelton, of Church Hill Route 2, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 27 July 1948 in the same place, aged 65 yrs. 11 mos. 0 dys., white, male, married (spouse Flora Smith Skelton), carpenter, born 6 Aug. 1882, Hawkins Co., Tenn., father James Skelton, born Hawkins Co., mother Nancy, born Hawkins Co., Tenn., informant Mrs. G. H. Skelton, of the same place, buried 28 July 1948, family cemetery, Route 2, Church Hill.

494. U.S. census, 1910, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1504, p. 208, sh. 8A, dw. 135, fam. 135.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Haskell, 6, and daughters, Louise, 5, and Emogene, 1 6/12, all born in Tennessee.^[495]

In 1930 George Skelton, 47, a house carpenter born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Flora, 44, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and his sons, Allie, 20, a house carpenter, and "Haskel," 15, and daughters, Louise, 12, and Emogene, 10, all born in Tennessee. George was first married at 24, and Flora at 21.^[496]

In 1940 George Skelton, 57, a carpenter born in Tennessee, resided in Dist. 6 (Beech Creek), Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Flora, 55, born in Tennessee, and his son, Haskell, 26, single, born in Tennessee, and one boarder, Lucille Berry, 21, a single schoolteacher born in Tennessee. In 1935 the Skeltons resided in the same house.^[497]

An obituary for Flora:

Mrs. Flora Smith Skelton, 75, of Route 2, Church Hill, McPheeters Bend community, died at 9:45 a.m. today at Holston Valley Community Hospital after a short illness. She was the widow of George H. Skelton. She was born in Hawkins County. She was the daughter of the late Alexander and Martha Miles Smith.

Mrs. Skelton was a member of McFerrin Methodist Church in Hawkins County.

Survivors include two sons, Haskell Skelton, Surgoinville, Allie Skelton, Morristown; two daughters, Mrs. Louise Turner, Etoway, Mrs. Emogene Bussell, Church Hill; one brother, Bird Smith, Church Hill: 14 grandchildren. . . .^[498]

Children:^[499]

495. U.S. census, 1920, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 179, sh. 24B, dw. 20, fam. 21.

496. U.S. census, 1930, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 14, r. ?, p. 202, sh. 17B, dw. 360, fam. 360, FHL 2341988.

497. U.S. census, 1940, Dist. 6 (Beech Creek), Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 37-17, r. 3902, p. 277, sh. 3A, dw. 42.

498. *The Kingsport Times*, Kingsport, Tenn., 7 Sept. 1960, Wed., p. 14, col. 2, online at <Ancestry.com>.

499. Full names from my correspondent, Leslie N.⁸ Bright, email 29 Nov. 2019: "Under Flora's

- 289 i **ALLIE CARMACK**⁶ SKELTON, son, born about 1909, Tennessee.
- 290 ii **GEORGE HASKELL**⁶ SKELTON, born about 1914, Tennessee.
- 291 iii **CHARLOTTE LOUISE**⁶ SKELTON, born about 1915, Tennessee, married — **TURNER**.
- + 292 iv **FLORENCE EMOGENE**⁶ SKELTON, born 26 May 1918, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married **JOHN ROBERT BUSSELL**, and had two children. *This is Leslie N. Bright's line.*

206. BIRD⁵ **SMITH** (₇₅*Alexander*⁴, *William G.*³, *Alexander*², *Alexander*¹) was born 20 June 1887 (gravestone) or 1888 (draft registration, SSDI), Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 2 Dec. 1972, and was buried in Beech Creek Missionary Baptist Church Cem., Rogersville, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[500] He married (1) 10 Jan. 1909, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[501] **REBECCA A. SKELTON**, born 17 June 1889 (gravestone), Tennessee, daughter of James S.^[502] and Nancy Janette (Scism) Skelton,^[503] hence sister of Bird's brother-in-law. Rebecca died 20 Apr. 1929, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[504] and was buried 21

entry . . . you get to listing their kids: Their full names were Allie Carmack, George Haskell, Charlotte Louise, and Florence Emogene." I have independent proof only for Emogene.

500. *Find a Grave*, no. 67878707, gravestone photograph, by James Ellis, Beech Creek Missionary Baptist Church Cem., Rogersville, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Bird Smith | June 20, 1887 | Dec. 2, 1972 | rest in peace"; *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Bird Smith, 29, of Church Hill, Tenn., born 20 June 1888, Church Hill, Tenn., farmer, married, registered 5 June 191[?], Hawkins Co., Tenn.; SSDI, SSN 411-58-3264. Bird Smith, born 20 June 1888, died Dec. 1982, issued Tenn. (1954).

501. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780-2002*, image online, Bird Smith, 21, to Rebecca Skelton, 19, bonded and licensed 6 Jan. 1909, Hawkins Co., Tenn., married 10 Jan. 1909 by J. D. Hamilton JP., bondsman A. C. Smith.

502. The only appearance I've seen of the middle initial is his gravestone: *Find a Grave*, no. 126000036, gravestone photo (also courtesy of Leslie N.⁸ Bright), Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "James S. Skelton | Aug. 18, 1851 | Mar. 29, 1927 | . . ."

503. Her middle name from this argument, by my correspondent Leslie N.⁸ Bright, a descendant, email 29 Nov. 2019: "When I was starting out on making a family tree, I'd asked my grandmother (Emogene) what her grandparents' names were; I had Nancy J written down, and would have guessed Jane, but she was the one who told me it was Janette; I've found their marriage certificate that has her name listed as Netta, short for Janette (attached);" Hawkins Co., Tenn., Marriage Bonds, 1866-1886, image courtesy Leslie N.⁸ Bright, James Skelton bonded to marry 20 Nov. 1873 "Netta" Scism, bondsman L. L. Pouts.

504. *Tenn. Death Records, 1908-1958*, Hawkins Co., image 77/197 online, death certificate, no. 13018, Rebecca Smith, died 20 Apr. 1929, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., aged 39 yrs., female, white,

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Apr. 1929 in Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[505] Bird married (2) (licensed) 7 June 1929, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[506] **BESSIE M. HALE**, probably she born 20 Jan. 1903, daughter of Barnette Kenney and Effie (Duncan) Hale,^[507] and died 28 Sept. 1940, and was buried in the same cemetery as her husband.^[508]

In 1900 Bird Smith, 12, born June 1887 in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in District 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., in the household of his aunt, Nancy B. Smith, 52.^[509] This is consistent with the early deaths of his parents.

In 1910 Bird Smith, 20, a farm laborer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in District 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife of one year, "Becca," 20, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, in the household of her father, James Skelton, 59, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, his wife of 36 years, Nancy, 58, and son, Walter, 36, single, both born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives. Nancy had had six children, with five surviving; Becca had had no children.^[510]

married, housewife, born 20 Apr. 1883 [but this is inconsistent with her age and her gravestone], Tenn., father James Skelton, born Tenn., mother Nancy Scism, born Tenn., buried 21 Apr. 1929.

505. *Find a Grave*, no. 99885773, gravestone photograph, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Rebecca | wife of | Bird Smith | June 17, 1889 | April 20, 1929 | . . ."

506. *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, Bird Smith, 42, to Bessie Hale, 26, bonded and licensed 7 June 1929, Hawkins Co., Tenn., but the marriage return is empty.

507. U.S. census, 1920, Beech Creek Ward, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1745, p. 192, sh. 10A, dw. 194, fam. 196, lists Barnette K. Hale, 40, wife, Effie, 35, six children, including daughter, Bessie M., 17, all born Tenn.; *Tenn. State Marriages, 1780–2002*, image online, B. K. Hale to Effie Duncan, licensed, bonded, and married 30 Nov. 1900, Hawkins Co., Tenn., by B. A. Smith MG.

508. *Find a Grave*, no. 67878706, gravestone photograph, by James Ellis, Beech Creek Missionary Baptist Church Cem., Rogersville, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "Mother [on top] | Bessie | Smith | Sept. 20, 190[stone missing] | Sept. 28, 194[stone missing]"; *Beech Creek Missionary Baptist Church Cemetery Inventory*, prepared 24 Aug. 2000, by Maxine Hill Windhausen, online at <files.usgwar-chives.net/tn/hawkins/cemeteries/beechr.txt>, accessed 19 Feb. 2017, "Smith, Bessie Hale - 1/20/1903 - 9/28/1940 w/o Bird | Smith, Bird - 6/20/1887 - 12/2/1972 h/o Bessie | Smith, Ella Mae Morelock - 1902 -1918 w/o Luther."

509. U.S. census, 1900, Dist. 5, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 80, r. 1577, p. 65, sh. 8B, dw. 128, fam. 129.

510. U.S. census, 1910, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 121, r. 1745, p. 208, sh. 8B, dw. 151, fam. 151.

In 1920 Bird Smith, 31, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in District 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, “Rebeca,” 30, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with an “Orphant,” Hubert Morelock, 21, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with his father-in-law, James Skelton, 68, a widower born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives.^[511]

In 1930 Bird Smith, 42, a farmer born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, resided in District 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Bessie, 27, born in Tennessee of Tennessee natives, and with a “Lad,” Herbert Morelock, 16, born in Tennessee. Bird was first married at 20, and Bessie at 26.^[512]

In 1940 Bird Smith, 52, a farmer born in Tennessee, resided in District 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Bessie, 37, born in Tennessee, and with his daughter, Ressie, 9, born in Tennessee. They had resided in the same house in 1935. Next door was Clyde Smith, 59, born in Tennessee, and his family. This census was enumerated 6 Apr. 1940, before Bessie’s death in September.^[513]

Children of the first marriage, to Rebecca:

- 293 i [DAUGHTER]⁶ SMITH, stillborn 12 Sept. 1916, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[514]
- 294 ii DWIGHT L.⁶ SMITH, born 25 Jan. 1918, Tennessee, died 29 Jan. 1918, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[515] buried 31 Jan. 1918, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

511. U.S. census, 1920, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 120, r. 1745, p. 172, sh. 17A, dw. 6, fam. 6.

512. U.S. census, 1930, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 14, r. 1577, p. 202, sh. 17A, dw. 352, fam. 352.

513. U.S. census, 1940, Dist. 6, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 37-17, r. 3902, p. 276, sh. 2B, dw. 33.

514. *Tenn. Death Records, 1914-1955*, image online, stillborn, born and died 12 Sept. 1916, Church Hills, Hawkins Co., Tenn., female, white, single, father Bird Smith, born Tenn., mother Rebecca Skelton, informant E. E. [Knickelson?], of Church Hill, buried 13 Sept. 1916, Goshen.

515. *Tenn. Death Records, 1914-1955*, image online, death certificate, no. 20, Dwight L. Smith, died 29 Jan. 1918, Church Hills, Hawkins Co., Tenn., male, white, single, aged 4 dys., born 25 Jan. 1918, Tenn., father Bird Smith, born Tenn., mother “Rebecka” Skelton, born Tennessee, informant Bird Smith, of Church Hill, buried 31 Jan. 1918, Goshen.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- 295 iii [DAUGHTER]⁶ SMITH, stillborn 5 Oct. 1919, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.^[516]
- 296 iv B. S.⁶ SMITH, born and died 18 July 1920, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[517] buried 19 July 1920, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.
- 297 v WILLIE P.⁶ SMITH, born 9 Feb. 1923, Tennessee, died 27 Feb. 1923, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[518] buried 28 Feb. 1918, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.
- 298 vi NANCY⁶ SMITH, born 15 Sept. 1924, Tennessee, died 16 Sept. 1924, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[519] buried 17 Sept. 1924, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.
- 299 vii JAMES ALEXANDER⁶ SMITH (twin), born 27 Mar. 1929, Tennessee, died 27 Mar. 1929, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[520] buried 28 Mar. 1929, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.
- 300 viii MAGGIE SUE⁶ SMITH (twin), born 27 Mar. 1929, Tennessee, died 27 Mar. 1929, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[521] buried 28 Mar. 1929, Goshen Valley Cem., Goshen, Hawkins Co., Tenn.

516. *Tenn. Death Records, 1914–1955*, image online, death certificate, no. 198, stillborn, born and died 5 Oct. 1919, Church Hills, Hawkins Co., Tenn., female, white, single, father “Byrd” Smith, born Tenn., mother “Rebeca” Skelton, informant Byrd Smith, of Church Hill, buried 5 Oct. 1919, Church Hill.

517. *Tenn. Death Records, 1914–1955*, image online, death certificate, no. 150, B. S.. Smith, died 18 July 1920, Church Hills, Hawkins Co., Tenn., male, white, single, aged [empty] dys., born 18 July 1920, Tenn., father “Byrd” Smith, born Tenn., mother “Rebeca” Skelton, born Tennessee, informant Byrd Smith, of Church Hill, buried 19 July 1920, Goshen.

518. *Tenn. Death Records, 1914–1955*, image online, death certificate, no. 56, Willie P. Smith, died 27 Feb. 1923, Church Hills, Hawkins Co., Tenn., male, white, single, aged 18 dys., born premature 9 Feb. 1923, Tenn., father Bird Smith, born Tenn., mother “Rebecka” Skelton, born Tennessee, informant “Rebeca” Skelton, of Church Hill, buried 28 Feb. 1923, Church Hill.

519. *Tenn. Death Records, 1914–1955*, image online, death certificate, no. 97, Nancy Smith, died 16 Sept. 1924, Church Hills, Hawkins Co., Tenn., female, white, single, aged 1 dy., born 15 Sept. 1924, Tenn., father Bird Smith, born Tenn., mother “Rebeca” Skelton, born Tennessee, informant “Rebeca” Skelton, of Church Hill, buried 17 Sept. 1924, Church Hill.

520. *Tenn. Death Records, 1914–1955*, image online, death certificate, no. 13019, James Alexander Smith, died 27 Mar. 1929, Hawkins Co., Tenn., male, white, aged 32 min., born premature 27 Mar. 1929, Tenn., father Bird Smith, born Tenn., mother Rebecca Smith, born Tennessee, informant [empty], buried 28 Mar. 1929, Goshen Cem.

521. *Tenn. Death Records, 1914–1955*, image online, death certificate, no. 13020, Maggie Sue Smith, died 27 Mar. 1929, Hawkins Co., Tenn., female, white, aged 1 min., born premature 27 Mar. 1929, Tenn., father Bird Smith, born Tenn., mother Rebecca Smith, born Tennessee, informant [empty],

Child of the second marriage, to Bessie:

301 ix **RESSIE**⁶ **SMITH**, born about 1931, Tennessee.

251. AMIZONA⁵ **SMITH** (¹³⁰*George Russell*⁴, *George Washington*³, *George Washington*², *Alexander*¹) was born 17 Oct. 1887 (gravestone) or 17 Oct. 1888 (Social Security), Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala.,^[522] and died 17 Apr. 1962, and was buried in Rock Springs Cem., Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[523] She married about 1908 **RICHARD HOMER COUNTS**, who was born 6 Feb. 1886, Alabama, son of Tom and Lucy (Hooker) Counts,^[524] and who died 30 Apr. 1961, and was buried with his wife.

In 1920 Richard H. Counts, 33, a farmer born in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Stouts, Franklin Co., Ala., with his wife, Amizona, 32, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, and sons, Hoyt, 4 1/12, and William B., 1 11/12, both born in Alabama.^[525]

In 1930 R. H. Counts, 45, a farmer born in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Stouts, Franklin Co., Ala., with his wife, "Amzona," 42, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, and sons, Hoyt, 14, B. O., 12, Gardner, 8, Underwood, 5, and Marley, 2 1/12, all born in Alabama. He was first married at 23, and she at 20. J. C. Smith, 26, resided next door.^[526]

In 1940 Homer Counts, 54, a farmer born in Alabama, resided in Stouts, Franklin Co., Ala., with his wife, Amizona, 52, born in Alabama, and sons, Gardner, 18, Underwood, 15, and "Marlie," 12, all born in Alabama. The resided in the same place in 1935.^[527]

buried 28 Mar. 1929, Goshen Cem.

522. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Amizona Smith Counts, female, white, born 17 Oct. 1888, Russellville, Ala., father George R. Smith, mother Mattie F. Counts, SSN 421-56-6731.

523. *Find a Grave*, no. 34981192, gravestone photograph, by Judy Ramos, Rock Springs Cem., Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., "Counts | R. H. | Feb. 6, 1886 | Apr. 30, 1961 || Amizona | Oct. 17, 1887 | Apr. 17, 1962."

524. *Ala. Deaths and Burials Index, 1881–1974*, Richard Homer Counts, 75, died 30 Apr. 1961, Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala., married "Arizona" Counts, father Tom Counts, mother Lucy Hooker, SHL 1908960.

525. U.S. census, 1920, Stouts, Franklin Co., Ala., ED 36, r. 17, p. 141, sh. 8B, dw. 153, fam. 163.

526. U.S. census, 1930, Stouts, Franklin Co., Ala., ED 19, r. ?, p. 234, sh. 7A, dw. 135, fam. 136.

527. U.S. census, 1940, Stouts, Franklin Co., Ala., ED 30-21, r. 33, p. 322, sh. 2A, dw. 24.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

Children:

- 302 i **HOYT RICHARD⁶ COUNTS**, born 12 Nov. 1915, Franklin Co., Ala., died 18 Dec. 1996,^[528] buried Oakwood Cem., Tuscumbia, Colbert Co., Ala.,^[529] married 25 Oct. 1952 (gravestone), **OLLIE R. —**, born 12 June 1922 (gravestone), died 3 Oct. 2010, buried with her husband.
- 303 ii **WILLIAM B. O.⁶ COUNTS**, born 23 Jan. 1918, Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala., married 14 Mar. 1944, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Ala.,^[530] **MILDRED MARJORIE POPE**, born 21 Feb. 1919, Haralson Co., Ga., daughter of Thomas Newton and Margaret Emaline (Tanner) Pope.
- 304 iii **GARDNER⁶ COUNTS**, born 23 July 1921, Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala., died Apr. 1980.^[531]
- 305 iv **UNDERWOOD⁶ COUNTS**, born 4 Nov. 1924, Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala., died 29 Sept. 1991.^[532]
- 306 v **MARLEY⁶ COUNTS**, born about 1928, Alabama, married 29 June 1946, Jefferson Co., Ala., **CHRISTINE FERGURSON**, born about 1927, daughter of Price and Frances (Moore) Ferguson.

252. HUMPHREY P.⁵ SMITH (¹³⁰*George Russell⁴, George Washington³, George Washington², Alexander¹*) was born 20 Jan. 1889, Mehama, Lawrence Co.,

528. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Hoyt Counts aka Hoyt Richard Counts, male, white, born 12 Nov. 1915, Franklin Co., Ala., died 18 Dec. 1996, father Homer R. Counts, mother Amizona Smith, SSN 417-16-4516.

529. *Find a Grave*, no. 104268006, gravestone photograph, by J. Faulkner, Oakwood Cem., Tuscumbia, Colbert Co., Ala., „Counts | Hoyt R. | Nov. 12, 1915 | Dec. 18, 1996 || Wed | Oct. 25 | 1952 || Ollie R. | June 12, 1922 | Oct. 3, 2010.”

530. *Ala. County Marriage Records, 1805–1967*, Jefferson Co., 1944, image online, 206, William Cuonts, 26, of Birmingham, to Mildren Marjorie Pope, 25, of Birmingham, licensed 14 Mar. 1944, married 18 Mar. 1944, groom: born 23 Jan. 1918, Russellville, Ala., locomotive fireman, father Richard Homer Counts, mother Amizona Smith, no. of marriage First, bride: born 21 Feb. 1919, Haralson Co., Ga., railway clerk, father Thomas Newton Pope, mother Margaret Emaline Tanner, no. of marriage First.

531. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Gardner Counts, male, white, born 23 July 1921, Russellville, Ala., died Apr. 1980, father Richard H. Counts, mother Amizona Smith, SSN 382-18-3976.

532. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Underwood Counts, male, white, born 4 Nov. 1924, Russellville, Ala., died 29 Sept. 1991, father Richard H. Counts, mother Amizona Smith, SSN 422-20-9146.

or Franklin Co., Ala.,^[533] died 6 Dec. 1943, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., aged 54 years 10 months 16 days,^[534] and was buried in Rock Springs Cem., Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala.^[535] He married **2 Mar.** 1910, **Lawrence Co., Ala.** (her obituary), **LONIE BELMA PICKENS**,^[536] who was born **17 Apr.** 1891 (gravestone), Lawrence Co., Ala. (TVA file), died 3 Jan. 1997, Mt. Hope, and was buried with her husband.

In 1910 Humphrey [P?]. Smith, 21, a farmer born in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife of zero years, Lonie, 28, born in Alabama of Alabama natives. Lonie had had zero children.^[537]

In 1920 Humphrey Smith, 30, a farmer born in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, Lonie B., 17, born in Alabama of Alabama natives, daughter, Benna, 5, and son, Thomas R., 4/12, both born in Alabama.^[538]

In 1930 Humphrey Smith, 41, a mail carrier born in Alabama of Alabama natives, resided in Yellow Shanks, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, Lonie, 39, born in Alabama of a father born in Tennessee and a mother in Alabama, and his daughter, Benna, 15, and sons, Russell, 10, William

533. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Humphrey P. Smith, 28, of Mehama, Ala., born 20 Jan. 1889, Mehama, Ala., farmer, married with two children, registered 5 June 1917, Franklin Co., Ala.; *U.S. Tennessee Valley, Family Removal and Population Readjustment Case File*, 14 May 1935, H. P. Smith, of Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., husband, 46, age 21 when first married, married 1 time born Franklin Co., Ala., highest School Grade Reached 7, health good, wife, 44, 19, 1, Lawrence Co., Ala., 9, good, no. of children born: 4 boys 3 girls, no. who have died: 1 boy 1 girl

534. *Ala. Deaths, 1908–1974*, Humphrey P. Smith, died 6 Dec. 1943, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., male, aged 54 yrs. 10 mos. 16 dys., spouse Loney Smith, father George R. Smith, mother Martha F. Counts, FHL 1908632.

535. *Find a Grave*, no. 54714982, gravestone photograph, by Judy Ramos, Rock Springs Cem., Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., “Smith | Humphrey P. | 1889–1943 || Lonie B. | 1891–1997.”

536. Proof of her surname comes from *Find a Grave*, no. 50921730, obit. Transcribed from Decatur Daily, 26 Mar. 1940, for H. P. Pickens: “Mr. H. P. Pickens, 58, former well-known Decatur resident, died suddenly at 11:50 Monday night at the home of a sister, Mrs. H. P. Smith in Mt. Hope.”

537. U.S. census, 1910, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 84, r. 21, p. 139, sh. 11A, dw. 155, fam. 155.

538. U.S. census, 1920, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 86, r. 29, p. 126, sh. 10B, dw. 182, fam. 183.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

R., 7, and Tharol, 5, all born in Alabama. Humphrey was first married at 21, and Lonie at 18. George R. Smith resided nearby.^[539]

In 1940 H. P. Smith, 51, a mail carrier born in Alabama, resided in Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., with his wife, "Lanie" B., 49, born in Alabama, and his daughter, Benna, 25, and sons, Russell, 19, "Billie," 17, and Tharol, 15, all born in Alabama.^[540]

From Lonie's obituary:

Lonie Belma Smith, 105, died Friady, Jan. 3, 1997. . . . The funeral will be at 3 p.m. Sunday at Mount Hope Baptist Church with burial in Rock Springs.

Lonie was the spouse of H. P. Smith.

They were married March 2, 1910 in Lawrence County, Alabama.^[541]

Known children, of six or seven (TVA file):

- 307 i **BENNA**⁶ **SMITH**, female, born about 1915, Alabama.
- 308 ii **THOMAS RUSSELL**⁶ **SMITH**, born about 1920, Alabama.
- 309 iii **WILLIAM R.**⁶ **SMITH**, born about 1923, Alabama.
- 310 iv **THAROL**⁶ **SMITH**, male, born about 1925, Alabama.

255. ROY FINNELL⁵ **SMITH** (¹³⁰*George Russell*⁴, *George Washington*³, *George Washington*², *Alexander*¹) was born 4 Aug. 1910 (gravestone), Lawrence Co., Ala.,^[542] died 2 Oct. 1967, and was buried in Stones River National Cem., Murfreesboro, Rutherford Co., Tenn.^[543] He married 31 Dec. 1947, Red

539. U.S. census, 1930, Yellow Shanks, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 12, r. 35, p. 133, sh. 16B, dw. 319, fam. 321.

540. U.S. census, 1940, Mt. Hope, Lawrence Co., Ala., ED 40-14, r. 51, p. 175, sh. 14A, dw. 217.

541. *Find a Grave*, no. 54715128, obituary transcribed from Times Daily, 4 Jan. 1997, for Lonie B. Smith, of Mt. Hope. It is unclear if the last two paragraphs were part of the published obit. Unsourced: surname Pickens (a Pickens gravestone can be seen behind her gravestone), born 17 Apr. 1891, daughter of Thomas Monroe Pickens.

542. Email from Bart Smith, 16 Aug. 2015, "A little about myself. Born in Russellville, Alabama. Mother was from Red Bay, Franklin Co., and father, originally Lawrence Co., was a career Air Force officer. Mostly I grew up in middle Tennessee and spent 20 years as an Army officer, spending almost 8 years in Europe."

543. *Find a Grave*, no. 158118948, gravestone photograph, by Clay Turner, Stones River National Cem., Murfreesboro, Rutherford Co., Tenn., section Q, "Roy | Finnell | Smith | Alabama | Major | US Air Force | World War II | Korea | Aug 4 1910 | Oct 2 1967 | AFCM."

Bay, Franklin Co., Ala.,^[544] **OMA/ONIE VIRGINIA BARTON**, who was born 3 Oct. 1921 (gravestone), Red Bay, Franklin Co., Ala., daughter of Alvin/Alva Monroe and Nancy Ann (Tiffin) Barton,^[545] and died 19 May 1977, Leon Co., Fla.,^[546] and was buried near her husband.^[547]

Known child:

- 311 i **WILLIAM BARTON⁶ SMITH**, my correspondent and DNA contributor. He was born in Russellville, Franklin Co., Ala. He resided in Fairfax, Va. in Aug. 2015.^[548]

544. *Ala. County Marriages, 1809–1950*, Roy “Fennell” Smith, 37, born about 1910, to Onie Virginia Barton, 26, born about 1921, his parents Geo. Russell Smith and Mary Belle Wear, her parents Alva Monroe Barton and Nancy Ann Tiffin.

545. U.S. census, 1930, Red Bay, Franklin Co., Ala., ED 7, r. 17, p. 99, sh. 1B, dw. 15, fam. 16, lists Alvin M. Barton, 29, born Miss., tractor machinist, wife, Annie N., 29, born Ala., daughter, Oma V., 8, born Ala.; *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, “Omie” Virginia (Barton) Smith, also Omie Barton Oaks, SSN 423–12–9680, female, white, born 3 Oct. 1921, Red Bay, Franklin Co., Ala., died May 1977, father Alvin M. Barton, mother Annie Tiffin.

546. *Fla. Death Index, 1877–1998*, Virginia B. Smith, white, 53, born 3 Oct. 1923 [sic], died 19 May 1977, Leon Co., Fla.

547. *Find a Grave*, no. 158121153, gravestone photograph, by Clay Turner, Stones River National Cem., Murfreesboro, Rutherford Co., Tenn., “Q 6766 | Virginia B | His wife | Oct 3 1921 | May 19 1927.”

548. Email from Bart Smith, 16 Aug. 2015, “my middle name Barton was my mother’s name.”

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

SIXTH GENERATION

292. FLORENCE EMOGENE⁶ SKELTON (⁷⁵Flora Belle⁵, Alexander⁴, William G.³, Alexander², Alexander¹) was born 18 (personal evidence)^[549] or 26 May 1918 (death certificate), Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., died 25 May 1996,^[550] and was buried in Holston View Cem., Weber City, Scott Co., Va.^[551] She married 30 Apr. 1937, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[552] **JOHN ROBERT BUSSELL**,^[553] who was born 2 Mar. 1915 Scott Co., Va.,^[554] son of Cornelius “Neal” J. and Julia Lyons (Jones) Bussell,^[555] and died 23 Aug. 1991, and was buried with his wife. *This is Leslie N. Bright’s line.*

549. Email from Leslie N.⁸ Bright, 30 Nov. 2019: “Mom said her mom’s birthday was the 18th, not the 28th.”

550. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Emogene Skelton Bussell aka Emogene S. Bussell aka Emogene Skelton Skelton, female, white, born 26 May 1918, Church Hill, Tenn., died 25 May 1996, father George H. Skelton, mother Flora Smith, SSN 4123-64-0257, notes: “Feb 1957: Name listed as Emogene Skelton Bussell.”

551. *Find a Grave*, no. 152941153, gravestone photograph, by Frederick Carter, Holston View Cem., Weber City, Scott Co., Va., “John R. | 1915 1991 || Emogene | 1918 1996 || Bussell;”

552. *Tenn. Marriage Records, 1780–2002*, image 647/679 online, Hawkins Co., John Robert Bussell, 22, to Florence Emogene Skelton, 18, licensed 22 Apr. 1937, married 30 Apr. 1937, by Charlie B. Davis MG.

553. See marriage record of daughter Betty Sue for full names.

554. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, John Robert Bussell aka John R. Bussell, male, white, born 2 Mar. 1915, Scott Co., Va., died 23 Aug. 1991, father Cornelius J. Bussell, mother Julia L. Jones, SSN 410-28-3642.

555. *Find a Grave*, no. 31350779, gravestone photograph, by Debbie Hood, Bussell Cem., Hawkins Co., Tenn., “N. J. Bussell | Mar. 20, 1869 | Dec. 24, 1928;” *Find a Grave*, no. 31350795, gravestone photograph, by Debbie Hood, Bussell Cem., Hawkins Co., Tenn., “Julia J. Bussell | Mar. 16, 1877 | Nov. 7, 1961;” U.S. census, 1920, Estillville Dist., Scott Co., Va., ED 93, r. 1914, p. 78, sh. 10B, dw. 169, fam. 172, lists Neal J. Sr., 49, a farmer born in Va., wife, Julia, 43, born Tenn., with five children, including son, Neal J. Jr., 13, born in Va., and one sister; email 27 Nov. 2019 from Leslie N.⁸ Bright, “Julia Lyons Jones married NJ Bussell; their son John Robert Bussell is my mom’s father, who married Emogene;” death certificate, courtesy Leslie N.⁸ Bright, Julia Lyons Bussell, died 7 Nov. 1961, Kingsport, Sullivan Co., Tenn., no. 61-29989, aged 84 yrs., white, female, widowed (spouse Neal J. Bussell, deceased), housewife, born 16 Mar. 1877, Hawkins Co., Tenn., resident of Hawkins Co., father Robert Jones, mother Adalaide Hale, informant N. J. Bussell Jr., buried 8 Nov. 1961, Family Cem., Hawkins Co., Tenn.

In 1930 Julia J. Bussell, 52, widow, a farmer born in Tennessee of a father born in Mississippi and a mother in Tennessee, resided in Estillville Dist., Scott Co., Va., with five children, including son, Neal J., 23, born in Virginia of a father born in Virginia and a mother in Tennessee.^[556]

In 1940 John Bussell, 25, a farmer born in Virginia, resided in Dist. 7, Hawkins Co., Tenn., with his wife, Emogene, 21, born in Tennessee.^[557]

Known children:

- 312 i CHARLOTTE ELOISE⁷ BUSSELL, born 8 Aug. 1942 (gravestone), Sullivan Co., Tenn., died 12 July 2013, buried 15 July 2013, Church Hill Memory Gardens, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn.,^[558] married 22 Apr. 1967, Scott Co., Va.,^[559] RAYMOND PHILLIP ELLIS, born 12 Oct. 1942 (gravestone), Hawkins Co., Tenn., son of Walter and Florence (Phillips) Ellis, and had three children (in obit. order): (1) Andrew⁸ Ellis; (2) Rebecca⁸ Ellis, married Brian Yarosh, and had four children (see obit.); and (3) Jonathan⁸ Ellis, married 3 Oct. 2014^[560] Aimey Weaver, and had two children (see footnote).

An obituary for Eloise:

Eloise Ellis, 70, of Church Hill, who was God's servant, was called home Friday, July 12, 2013. She grew up in the Methodist Faith and was a member of Mt. Carmel United Methodist Church. Eloise was an active member of United Methodist Women, the Sunrise Emmaus Community, a long time supporter of Buffalo Mountain

556. U.S. census, 1930, Estillville, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 6, r. ?, p. 95, sh. 20B, dw. 377, fam. 378, FHL 2342194.

557. U.S. census, 1940, Dist. 7, Hawkins Co., Tenn., ED 37-18, r. 3902, p. 320, sh. 24A, dw. 410. Bottom row: Emogene Bussell, parents natives of Tenn., first married at 18, no children, no other marriages.

558. *Find a Grave*, no. 113748767, gravestone photograph, by P. Jones, Church Hill Memory Gardens, Church Hill, Hawkins Co., Tenn., "R. Phillip | Oct. 12, 1942-[empty] || Eloise B. | Aug. 6, 1942-July 12, 2013 || Ellis."

559. *Va. Marriage Records, 1936-2014*, image 455/509 online, no. 67 12452, Scott Co., Va., Raymond Phillip Ellis to Charlotte Eloise Bussell, licensed 13 Apr. 1967, married 22 Apr. 1967, Scott Co., Va., by Leslie C. Adams MG. Groom, 24, of Church Hill, Tenn., white, single, born Hawkins Co., Tenn., father Walter Ellis, mother Florence Phillips. Bride, 24, of Church Hill, Tenn., white, single, born Sullivan Co., Tenn., father John R. Bussell, mother Florence E. Skelton.

560. Email from Leslie Neal⁸ Bright, 29 Nov. 2019: "Jonathan and Aimey have gotten married (October 3, 2014), and now have two daughters, Lily and Arwen."

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

United Methodist Camp and served in missions both locally and abroad.

She was preceded in death by her parents, Emogene and John Bussell, and son, Andrew Ellis.

Eloise is survived by her husband of 46 years, Phillip Ellis; daughter, Rebecca Ellis Yarosh and husband, Brian of Mt. Carmel; son, Jonathan Ellis of Church Hill, and fiancée, Aimey Weaver of Johnson City; four grandchildren, Caleb, Hannah, Chloe and Karissa Yarosh; sister, Betty Sue Bright and husband, Allen of Kingsport; sisters-in-law, Faye Smith and husband, Harold, Brenda Lord, widow of Enos Lord, and Peggy Ellis, widow of Walter Ellis, Jr.; and several nieces and nephews.

The family will receive friends on Sunday, July 14, 2013, from 4-7:00 pm at Mt. Carmel United Methodist Church. Funeral services will follow at 7:00 pm with Pastor Craig Needham and Rev. David Graves officiating.

Graveside services will be conducted at 10:00 am on Monday, July 15, 2013, at Church Hill Memory Gardens.^[561]

- 313 ii **BETTY SUE⁷ BUSSELL**, born 7 June 1948,^[562] Sullivan Co., Tenn., married 25 June 1966, Scott Co., Va.,^[563] **LESLIE ALLEN BRIGHT**, born 6 May 1943,^[564] Hawkins Co., Tenn., son of Leslie Newland and Winnie Lee (Bradford) Bright,^[565] and had two children:

561. *Find a Grave*, no. 113748767, obit. transcription (unnamed newspaper); email from Leslie Neal⁸ Bright, 29 Nov. 2019: "I see Rebecca's husband and kids mentioned in the obituary (that would've been from the Kingsport Times News)."

562. Email from Leslie Neal⁸ Bright, 29 Nov. 2019: "Mom is #313, her name really is Betty Sue (not Elizabeth Susan); she was born June 7th, 1948."

563. *Va. Marriage Records, 1936-2014*, image 80/509 online, no. 66 20579, Scott Co., Va., Leslie Allen Bright to Betty Sue Bussell, licensed 20 June 1966, married 25 June 1966, Scott Co., Va., by Thurman B. Littreal MG. Groom, 23, of Church Hill, Tenn., white, single, born Hawkins Co., Tenn., father Leslie Newland Bright, mother Winnie Lee Bradford. Bride, 18, of Church Hill, Tenn., white, single, born Sullivan Co., Tenn., father John Robert Bussell, mother Florence Emogene Skelton.

564. *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Vol. 1*, Leslie A. Bright, born 6 May 1943, address in 1995, Cookeville, Tenn.

565. *Tenn. Wills and Probate Records, 1779-2008*, Hawkins Co., Tenn., images 1187-1192/2844 online, Leslie Newland Bright signed his will on 24 June 1971, Hawkins Co., Tenn., and it was proved and filed on 9 Dec. 1971, Leslie Allen Bright executor. It mentions "my wife, Winnie Lee Bright," "my daughter, Lillian Bright Riner," "my son, Hubert C. Bright," "my children, Sidney Madison Bright, Leslie Allen Bright, Gary Fain Bright, Dwight David Bright and Susan Amenda Bright."

(1) Leslie Neal⁸ Bright, *my correspondent on this family*, born 23 Mar. 1972, married^[566] Laura Susan Baldree, and has three children:^[567] (i) Amanda Michelle⁹ Bright; (ii) Leslie Alexander⁹ Bright;^[568] (iii) Abigail Elise⁹ Bright.

(2) Christopher Allen⁸ Bright, born 11 May 1974, and has not married.^[569]

566. Email from Leslie Neal⁸ Bright, 30 Nov. 2019: “I married Laura Susan Baldree, and we have three kids.”

567. Email from Leslie Neal⁸ Bright, 29 Nov. 2019: “we have three kids; I mentioned Alex earlier, he has two sisters, Amanda Michelle is older, then Abigail Elise is younger.”

568. Email from Leslie Neal⁸ Bright, 29 Nov. 2019: “my dad’s father was Leslie Newland Bright; dad is Leslie Allen Bright; my name is Leslie Neal Bright (the Neal is from NJ Bussell, actually); and, my son, is Leslie Alexander Bright.”

569. Email from Leslie Neal⁸ Bright, 29 Nov. 2019: “They had two boys: there’s me, and then my brother Chris (Christopher Allen) . . . my birthday is March 23, 1972, and my brother’s is May 11, 1974. Chris hasn’t married.”

APPENDIXES

A. WILL OF ALEXANDER SMITH, 1842

Transcribed from Wills of Hawkins County, Tennessee 1786-1864, Signal Mountain: Tenn.: Mountain Press, 1992, vol. 1, p. 306, but checked and corrected against a copy of the will in Tennessee, Wills and Probate Records, 1779-2008 (Hawkins Co., Wills, 1797-1910), with corrections marked in blue [there being no substantive difference]:

Page 448

Dated: August 10, 1842

Proven: Sept. 1842

State of Tennessee
Hawkins County

I, Alexander Smith, do make and publish this as my last Will and Testament hereby revoking and making void all other wills by me at any time made.

First. I direct that my funeral expenses and all my debts be paid as soon as possible after my death out of any moneys that I may die possessed of or may ~~first~~ come into the hands of my Executor, and that all my personal property be sold and the money arising from such sale be applied to the payment of said expenses and debts or so much thereof as will defray them all.

Secondly. I give and bequeath to my son John Smith the land whereon he now lives, it being and lying in District No. 17, joining the lands of Hamilton's Heirs and Samuel McPheeters' heirs, con[p. 449]taining by estimation ~~50~~ fifty acres more or less.

Thirdly. I give and bequeath to my son Alexander Smith the land whereon he now lives adjoining the above described land, and the land of John Patterson's heirs & others Containing fifty acres more or less.

Fourthly. I give and bequeath to my son Joseph Smith the land whereon I now live lying in the above named district and joining the lands of Lewis C. Patterson, William Pickens and others containing by estimation ~~50~~ fifty acres more or less.

Fifthly. I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Hicks and her children the land whereon Riley Hicks now lives joining the above described

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

land and ~~the~~ lands of Samuel McPheeters' heirs and others containing by estimation ~~50~~ fifty acres ~~more or less~~.

Sixthly. I bequeath to my sons William Smith and George Smith the sum of one dollar each. And I further direct that if there should not be money enough arising from the sale of my personal property to discharge the above named expenses, debts, bequeaths &c, that John ~~Smith~~ Alexander ~~Smith~~ ~~and~~ Joseph Smith and Elizabeth Hicks shall each of them pay an equal part of such unsatisfied balances and that the above described lands be bound for the same equally and if there should remain any money arising from the sale of my personal property after paying the above named expenses, debts &c, that it be equally divided among the above name heirs (viz) John ~~Smith~~, Alexander ~~Smith~~ ~~and~~ Joseph Smith ~~and~~ Elizabeth Hicks, William ~~Smith~~ & George Smith.

Lastly. I nominate and appoint Alexander Smith, ~~Jr.~~ ~~Junr~~ my Executor. In witness whereof I do to this my last ~~will~~ ~~&~~ ~~and~~ Testament set my hand and seal This 10th day of August, 1842

Alexander x (his X mark) Smith ~~Sr.~~ (seal)

Signed, sealed and published in our presence, and we have subscribed our names hereto in the presence of the subscribers the day and date above written.

Samuel Smith
Archibald Patterson

B. TENNESSEE SUPREME COURT CASE, 1847

Transcribed from case *Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al*, Hawkins Co., land dispute, East division, location: Range 9, Section C, Shelf 6, Box no. 1123, 54 pages (see Bibliography for further details):

State of Tennessee

Chancery Court at Rogersville

Micheal Messar vs Charles Littleton & others } Transcript of Record[s?]

Be it remembered that on the 23rd Nov 1847 the Complt Micheal Messar filed his bill in our said Court at Rogersville vs Charles Littleton & others, which said bill is in the words & figure following, to wit

To the Hon Thomas L. Williams Chancellor of the Eastern Division in the State of Tennessee. In Chancery sitting for the District of the County of Hawkins—The Bill of Complaint of Micheal Messar a citizen of said County. Humbly Complaining showeth unto your Honor that on the 18th day of December in the year 1843, a certain Charles Littleton purchased of one Riley Hicks, and Elizabeth his wife a Certain piece or parcel of land situated in said County Joining the land of William Jinkins Saml McPheters and others, Containing one hundred acres—Your Orator showeth that said one hundred acres of land so bought by said Littleton Composed the one half of a two hundred acre tract of land, which belong to Alexander Smith in his lifetime, and of which he died seized and prossesed Your Orater states, that although the purchase of said land was made in the name of said Charles Littleton and although an instrument purporting to be a deed of Conveyance for the same, was made by said Elizabeth wife of said Riley Hicks without the Joinder of her husband, but with his verbal assent, yet in fact, Your Orater avers that the said Charles Littleton was the agent of Your Orater, and purchased said land with Your Orators funds, advanced to him by Your Orater for the purpose, and that the beneficial interest in said land, under said purchase really belongs to Your Orator [p.2] the said Littleton having acted in Your Orators behalf in the premises and holding whatever title to said land he does hold as a trustee in Equity for Your Orater

Your Orator will state to your Honor as succinctly as possible all the facts and circumstances in regard to said land purchase aforesaid. Your Orater repeats that said land belong [sic] to Alexander Smith in his lifetime. Your Orater further states that said Alexander Smith died in the day of [blank] in

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

the year 1841 [sic], having first made and published his last will and testament, When the said Alexander provided for the payment of his just debts, and after such payment the said two hundred acres of land was to be divided amongst his four Children Viz Elizabeth Hicks formaly [sic] Elizabeth Smith Joseph Smith Alexander Smith and John Smith – Your Orater states that said Alexander Smith was indebted at the time of his death in a considerable amount, among others to Eldridge Hord of said County, in the sum of about seventy five dollars

Your Orator further states that the personal estate of the said Alexander was insufficient to discharge the debt due against him, and the said Eldridge Hord having obtained Judgment against the said Alexander in his life time, Caused his execution to be [levied?] upon said tract of two hundred acres of land, and the same was [re?]gularly sold by the Sheriff of Haw kins County, at which sale the said Hord became the purshaser – Your Orator states that after said sale, the said devisees of Alexander Smith dec^d wrere [sic] wholly unable to pay the debt due to said Hord for which said land had been sold, so as to release said land from the claim of said Hord, under said purchase. In this state of things the said Elizabeth Hicks applied to your Orator to become the purchaser of one hundred [p. 3] acres of said tract of land, So that the said Elizabeth might release the whole tract from the claim of said Hord – but your Orator and the said Elizabeth Could not agree upon the terms of said purchase – afterward Your Orator authorized his stepson Charles Littleton to make said purchase of one hundred acres of said land, the same being undevided, at the price of one hundred dollars, which said Littleton did, as has been before stated, And your Orator advanced the money to pay up said Hords Claim, which was accordingly done, and the residue of said purchase money was paid by Your Orator to the said Riley Hicks, husband of said Elizabeth – and the said Hord therefore authorized the Sheriff of Hawkins County to make a deed of Conveyance to the said Riley and Elizabeth Hicks to the said two hundred acres of land, purchased as aforesaid by said Hord at the sale made by the said Sheriff, which Conveyance was made by the Sheriff as Your Orator is informed – Your Orator further states that on the said 18th day of Dec 1843, the day upon which Your Orator paid said sum of \$75 to said Hord, the said Elizabeth Hicks executed the instrument purporting to be a deed of Conveyance to the said Charles Littleton herewith exhibited and (marked A) and which Your Orator prays may be taken as part of his bill, It will be seen by inspection of said

APPENDIXES

instrument that it was executed by Elizabeth Hicks alone – Your Orator states at the time said instrument was executed he thought, without Knowing, certainly, that the said Riley Hicks, should had joined in making the same and so informed, as well as he remembers, the draftsman of said instrument Samuel Smith Esqr, who seem [sic] to think the Conveyance good without the Joinder of the husband of said Elizabeth, in as much as said Elizabeth was one of the division – and being very ignorant of the law [p. 4] Your Orator allowed said Littleton to take said instrument, believing that it would Give him a Good title to said land. Said instrument further showest that Your Orator purchased one hundred acres of said land, divided in parcels of fifty acres each, one belonging to said Elizabeth Hicks, and the other being the share, which Joseph Smith would have had in said land if the same ha not been sold to pay the debts of the said Alexander Smith dec^d – Your Orator supposed that he was Getting a Good title to each of the Shares aforesaid, upon the fact of the Conveyance of the whole tract of two hundred acres to said Riley and Elizabeth Hicks by the sheriff as before stated – and also because he was informed and believed the facts to be so, that the said Joseph Smith who is a Citizen of the State of Missouri had authorized said Elizabeth to make any such disposition of his interest in said land as she might deem necessary, to the Settlements of his fathers cebts. Your Orator states that the whole transactions in regard to the release of said land from said Hord purchase and the sale of the part before mentioned to your Orator, through said Littleton was Known and understood by said Riley Hicks and expressly assented to by him. Though the same was not reduced to writing, because none of the parties seemed at that tie to be aware of the necessity of his being a party to the transation – and Your Orator States the said John and Alexander Smith Knew of said transaction – assented thereto and afterward availed themselves of the benefits of it, by paying up to said Elizabeth Hicks, their proportions of the debt due to said Hord as aforesaid, and thereupon obtaining from said Elizabeth Hicks a surrender of the Claims upon there [sic] shares of said land respectively. This Your Honor will perceive then by virtue of the purchase of one hundred acres of said land with Your Orator finds (viz the sum of one hundred dollars [p. 5] the amount paid for the same by Your Orator) The whole of said tract of two hundred acrtes was released from the purchase mae by said Hord, Seventy-five or eighty dollars of which Same paid by your Orator (as things have turned out) inured to the benefit of all the divisees in the payment of the

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

said Alexander Smith debt, and twenty dollars to the benefit of the said Riley Hicks and Elizabeth his wife and Joseph Smith.

Your Orator further shows unto your Honor that notwithstanding, the honest fair and bona-fide purchase of said land by him as before stated and in the face of the benefit which have resulted to said devisees from the same, the said Elizabeth Hicks and the said Joseph Smith, as Your Orator is informed and believes, have entered into a fraudulent agreement, to the effect, that the said Elizabeth shall surrender to said Joseph Smith fifty acres of the one hundred so purchase [sic] by Your Orator as afore'd, and Your Orator is informed and believes the fact to be that some such surrender hath been made by the said Elizabeth, to the said Joseph, and that said Joseph by himself or his agent hath executed a deed of trust upon said fifty acres of land to secure to said Elizabeth the amt. advanced by said Elizabeth on said Josephs account, towards the release of the land from said Hords Claim & Your Orator further show's, that upon the Ground of this fraudulent transaction, between the said Elizabeth and the said Joseph, the said Joseph by his agent, hath caused write of forcible entry and detainer to be served upon your Orator, and a Judgment to be rendered against your Orator for the possession of said fifty acres of land and Your Orator has been turned out of the possession of the same; and this in the face of his purchase afore,^d, his possession peaceably taken under said purchase, and the land being still undivided - Your Orator still retained the possession of fifty acres of said land, but how long he would be permitted [p. 6] to do so, in the imperfect state of his legal title, he does not Know. Your Orator charges that the whole transactions between said Elizabeth and said Joseph Smith, so far as they injurously [sic] affect, Your Orators right, is fradulent [sic] and Matter with what Solemnities the same may have been Consummated said surrender by said Elizabeth alone or by sd Elizabeth and husband to the said Joseph Smith are utterly void as to Your Orator, and in a court of conscience cannot be allowed to affect ungenerously the right or interest of Your Orator in said land - for the reason that the said Elizabeth alone or with her husband was invested, as Your Orator is advised with title to the whole of said land (two hundred acres) upon an understanding, and agreement which was in the nature of a Condition, if indeed it was not a condition, that one hundred acres of said land was to be conveyed to said Littleton in terms but in fact to Your Orator, upon the fact of the advancement by Your Orator of the money necessary to invest said Elizabeth with the title - and because

APPENDIXES

said Elizabeth alone or with her husband, being actually invested with said title, under said agreement made an instrument purporting to be a deed of conveyance to said one hundred acres of land to said Littleton simultaneously with her investiture of said title – and because said Elizabeth, in the sale of said one hundred acres of land, sold the right which she had acquired by virtue of the Sheriff and, with the verbal assent of her husband, but any claim which she had as devisee of parcels of said land and also the claim, if any be have, of Joseph Smith, as devisee of said land – with the consent and agreement on the part of said Joseph as Your Orator is informed and believes – Your Orator charges upon said Elizabeth Hicks and her said husband, if indeed he has been a party to the surrender to said Joseph afore^d [p. 7] and upon the said Joseph Smith an attempt to practice the most outrageous fraud upon Your Orator, In attemptation as they have done, to avail themselves of all the benefit of the contract by which Your Orator advanced the money to save their land from total loss, and at the same time trying to evade the force of that provision of said contract, which entitled Your Orator to one hundred acres of said land, As the Consideration expressly and positively Stipulated for the advancement of one hundred dollars, by Your Orator, three fourths or more of which must be applied to the extinguishment of Hord's claim to said land As before stated, Your Orator is advised that said Elizabeth alone or with her husband, was invested with the absolute right to said land by the Sheriff deed; And that Your Orator's claim under the contract for the purchase of said one hundred acres, is in a Court of Equity, – Good against all other persons – But if he is mistaken in this, and the said Elizabeth is to be regarded as having redeemed said land for herself and her co devisees, and if said devisees avail themselves of said redemption, and recognize the validity of the act of redemption, they must take such act with all its attendant Consequences – –

[And so forth for two more pages, 8 and most of 9]

(Exhibit A) } State of Missouri | Carroll County – May 21st 1843

Dear Brothers and Sister

We take the present opportunity to inform you that we are well at present, thanks [p. 10] be to God for his Kind Mercies, hoping that these few lines may find you in the same State of health We landed at Dewitt on the 13th day of May, Exactly two months from the time we left. Without any

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

misfortune, Except the last Strong Boat we was in, about fifty mile below [Civre?] run against a snag and broke a hole throught the side and had like to a sunk, But they ran her to shore, and stoped the hole, and Bailed her out, and we came on. We are living in the house with Joseph, and will live here till we get a place to move to, or till we look about and see where we will Settle. Archibald Patterson is livng in the house with **John Smith** they are all well. We cannot Tell Exactly, what we think of the Country. But what we have seen, we like it Extreemly well, with and exception Timber is too scarce the land no mortal man in his common senses would find any fault to that for it as rich as is can well be and it is all rich **Joseph Smith**, and us is about to buy a half section of land, Two miles from here if we buy that, we will build on that and move there this summer Alexander Skelton is still with us, But we do not Know how long he will stay here Tell Stephen and Nancy Hicks that we will write them a letter, as soon, as we git Settled, we will Know by that time what we think of the Country. Peggy say she wants you to write to us how her Mother comes on, and who she lives with, and where she lives, we have heard that Mr Henderson had Died Since we left there if so, please write what was the old man complaint. You wish us to write how every thing sold in this Country, Coffee Ten pounds for a the Dollar, Sugar Nineteen pounds for the Dollar, Spun Cotton one Dollar per Bale, Indigo one Dollar perpound, first rate calico for a bit [agara?] Kintucky [I can?] & fifty cents per yard, and every other [p. 11] kind of store goods in proportion to the above. Cows and Calves sells for six or seven Dollars, [Corer?] sells for one Dollar per Barrel now, last fall sold for fifty cents per Barrel, Bacon four cents per bound [sic], and every thing in like manner – and very little Credit. [Here?] mostly pay down or do without, in consequence of that, there is but very few Sheriff or Constable Sales here, please give our best Compliments, To all inquiring friends, and read this letter To all our Friends, We are yours with respect | Lewis D. Patterson | Elizabeth Patterson | Isaac C. Messer | Peggy Messer

Dear Friends

I wish to inform you that my-self and family is well and so is all the Ballance of the Chaps that came here with me, and I am well pleased, all the dissatisfaction that I see is when I hear from there. I still hear something, that puts me in mind of the scenes that I passed through when I was there, I

APPENDIXES

want you to tell Riley Hickss wife to take possession of my house, where my father lived. I wrote to Alexander Smith to Keep it without pay till I would further order, if he would attend to the old man's Business, Tell her, to say to Alex' Smith that I have now further ordered. Tell her if she can sell my land, To my advantage to herself, and write to me, who to, I will send her a deed to deliver to whom she may sell too, or if she can get any person to sell it for her, write to me, who I will send a power of attorney authorizing them to do so as complete as though I was there myself , say to Alexander Smith I in answer to his enquiries about this County and what chance there were here for a poor man to get land, I will only say that I have written as particular [p. 12] about all these things as mortal man could, and if people would not believe what I have written they would not believe all now I have written on the subject, I ever intend to. Write a few more words and I have done. he further wrote he wanted me to send him some money. if the use of my land ever since I have left there will not pay him for all the charges he can have against me, I do not Know what will, a few lines from my wife she wishes to inform her friends that she has another Daughter not named Yet I am yours with respect | Joseph Smith | Lewis C. Patterson

Deed | Elizabeth Hicks | To | Charles Littleton (100 acres)

I Elizabeth Hicks formerly Elizabeth Smith have this day bargained and sold and do hereby transfer and convey to Charles Littleton and his heirs forever, for the Consideration of one hundred Dollars to me paid, Two trats or prscels of land in the State of Tennessee Hawkins County, District 17 containing by estimate in each fifty acres be the same, more or less, Joining the Land of William Pickens, Saml McPheeters heirs, & others it being the Land bequeath by **Alexander Smith my father to my-self & heirs & Joseph Smith my brother** after his debts was paid, which Land has been sold at Sheriff sale to defray said debts. Together with the land bequeathed to John Smith & Alexander Smith & purchase by by Eldridge Hord at seventy-five dollars on the 20th of May 1843 which purchase money I have this day paid with interest to the said E. Hord, to have and to hold my Interest in Said two trats of Land as, Here and my right as the redeemer of said two tracts or parcels of Land viz. the share left to me, and that left to my Brother Joseph Smith I do Covenant and bind myself to Relinquish and forever release [p. 13] to the said Charles Littleton his

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

heirs [to?] all my right title & Interest in said two Lots of Land, Against any Claim to be made by myself or any person Claiming through or under me, but no further, given under my hand and seal this 18th day of December 1843 | Elizabeth [his mark] Hicks [seal]

Witness | **Saml Smith** | Michael [his mark] Messer

[A summons issued, and Sheriff of Hawkins County empowered, to have William Smith appear in court in Rogersville, on the 4th Monday of May 1849. Issued 4th Monday of November 1848. Signed Dicks Alexander. Endorse on back side as Micheal Messer vs William Smith.]

p. 14

[A summons issued, and Sheriff of Hawkins County empowered, to have Riley Hicks, Elizabeth his wife, John Smith, Alexander Smith, and Charles Littleton appear in court in Rogersville, on the 4th Monday of May next. Issued 8th January 1848. Witnessed 4th Monday of November 1847. Signed Dicks Alexander.]

[Many documents. One establishes that William Smith is agent for Joseph Smith. Another, dated 27 May 1852 [p. 20] establishes that Riley and Elizabeth Hicks resided in Monroe Co., Tenn. Another, dated 25 May 1853 [p. 21] puts Betsey Hicks in Roane Co., Tenn., but finds that mistaken, then suggests she has fled from Tennessee to [blank] County, Ala., “some thity miles south of Decatur.” Michael Messer filed a supplemental complaint in Hawkins Co., Tenn., on 20 July 1854. It establishes that Charles Littleton was a stepson of Michael Messer [p. 25]. It claims that William Smith has taken part of the disputed land and that Thomas Gray lives there with him [p. 27]. It further mentions that Betsy Hicks has died and lists her heirs at law to be Joseph Hicks, Alexander Hicks, Betsey Hicks, and Catharine Hicks, all infants, and request that a guardian ad litem be appointed [p. 28]. In Rogersville, 5 Apr. 1855, it is found that Betsy Hicks has indeed died. An amended supplemental bill was filed on 30 Mar. 1856 in Rogersville [pp. 33–37]. It claims that Betsey Hicks died leaving five children, infants and outside the state [of Tennessee]. Samuel Smith is established as having

APPENDIXES

been Sheriff of Hawkins Co. [p. 35] at one time in the proceedings and claims that he acted in fraud or ignorance.]

[A summary of the various court proceedings appears on pp. 40-43. A bill of costs appears on pp. 45-46. An index to the file appears on p. 47.] Finally filed on 11 Sept. 1856. Then there appear several pages apparently from a different case [pp. 49-52]. Then finally a couple of pages of the Messer case complete the file. One added fact is that Charles Littleton was appointed guardian of the infant Hicks children.]

BIBLIOGRAPHY

[If not listed here, then the source is located on either <Ancestry.com> or <www.FamilySearch.org>. Essentially the same bibliography as for *A Texian-New Mexican Smith Family*.]

- 1835–1836 *Texas Muster Rolls*, <www.txgenweb.org/tx/muster.html>. Copies of referenced muster rolls saved as .pdf files 20 Aug. 2010.
- 90th *Division Death Marches and Death Camps*, www.90thdivisionassoc.org/90thDivisionFolders/mervinbooks/XII/XII1606.pdf.
- The 97th Infantry Division in WWII, Chronology*, <www.97thid.com/cgi-bin/index.cgi?show&chron&f=97thid/chron&line=Chronology&id=7471137811&dpt=9> (saved 10 Dec. 2009).
- The 97th Infantry Division in WWII, Summary 1943–1946*, <www.97thid.com/cgi-bin/index.cgi?show&summary&f=97thid/home&line=Summary&id=7460377326&dpt=9> (saved 9 Dec. 2009).
- Abstracts from Lawrence County Alabama Newspapers, 1855–1890*, abstracted by Myra Thrasher Borden, 1992, Mt. Hope, Ala., online at <www.lawrencecoarchives.com/Footprints_in_Time_Vol_1_&_2.pdf>, accessed 5 Feb. 2017.
- Alabama, Marriage Collection, 1800–1969*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Alabama Marriages, 1800–1920*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Alabama Marriages, 1816–1957*, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- Alabama, Texas, and Virginia, Confederate Pensions, 1884–1958*, <Ancestry.com>.
- All Wise County, Texas Cemeteries Headstone Pictures and Information*, <www.wise-countytexas.info/cemeteries/b.htm> (saved 6 Feb. 2013).
- Arkansas, County Marriages Index, 1837–1957*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Arkansas, County Marriages, 1837–1957*, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- Atascosa County, Texas – Cemeteries: Tumlinson Cemetery*, <[ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/tx/atascosa/cemetery/tumlinson.txt](ftp://rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/tx/atascosa/cemetery/tumlinson.txt)>.
- Atkinson, Bertha. *History of Bell County, Texas*. Burnet, Tex.: 1929; repr. Bell County Historical Society, 1970.
- Bailey, T. H. *Christian–Skelton History and Genealogy*. Kingsport, Tenn.: 1964, online at <interactive.ancestry.com/29074/dvm_GenMono008292-00001-0?backurl=http%3a%2f%2fsearch.ancestry.com%2fsearch%2fdb.aspx%3fdbid%3d29074%26path%3d&ssrc=&backlabel=ReturnBrowsing>, accessed 31 Jan. 2017.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Bell County, Texas – Cemeteries: Salado Cemetery, <files.usgwarchives.org/tx/bell/-cemetery/salado2.txt> (saved 21 June 2010).
- BillionGraves, <billiongraves.com>.
- Bomarton Cemetery, Bomarton, Baylor Co., Tex., <files.usgwarchives.org/tx/baylor/-cemeteries/bomarton.txt > (saved 26 Dec. 2010).
- Bosque County, Texas, Marriages, Groom Index, 1860–1928, <www.okgenweb.org/~okgarvin/kinard/bosqueomarr.htm> (saved 2 Apr. 2011).
- California Birth Index, 1905–1995, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- California, County Marriages, 1850–1952, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- California Death Index, 1940–1997, <Ancestry.com>.
- California Death Records, <vitals.rootsweb.ancestry.com/ca/death/search.cgi>.
- California, Marriage Index, 1949–1959, <Ancestry.com>.
- Dimmit County [Texas] Birth Index, <historicdistrict.com/Genealogy/Dimmit/birth.asp?PG=3> (saved 24 May 2011).
- Directory of Deceased American Physicians, 1804–1929, <Ancestry.com>.
- Griffey, Irene M. *Earliest Tennessee Land Records & Earliest Tennessee Land History*. Baltimore, Md.: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2000.
- E. F. Smith Genealogy of William Berry Smith. See Smith, “William Berry ‘Camel Back’ Smith.”
- England & Wales Marriages Index, 1916–2005, <Ancestry.com>.
- Ericson, Carolyn R., and Frances T. Ingmire. *First Settlers of the Republic of Texas: Headright Land Grants Which Were Reported as Genuine and Legal by the Traveling Commissioners, January 1840*. Austin, Tex.: Cruger & Wing, 1841; second printing, Nacogdoches, Texas: Ericson Books, 1982.
- Fairview Cemetery, Bronte, Coke County, Texas, <ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/-tx/coke/cemetery/fairview.txt>.
- Fehrenbach, T. R. *Lone Star: A History of Texas and Texans*. Bridgewater, N.J.: Replica Books, 1999.
- Find a Grave, <www.findagrave.com>.
- Georgia Marriages, 1699–1944, <Ancestry.com>.
- Glenwood Cemetery, Houston, Texas, Burial Records, <www.glenwoodcemetery.org/-search/>.
- The Handbook of Texas Online, <www.tshaonline.org/handbook/online/>.
- Harland Family Bible. Images of the presentation, birth, death, and marriage pages online at <Ancestry.com>, contributed by Christine Smith. The presentation page states: “Presented To Matilda Harland By J. E. Harland October 18th, 1882.” It is accompanied online by this note: “The Bible was given to Sarah

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- Matilda Smith as a wedding gift from her husband. My mother has the bible in her possession. Connie McElroy.”
- Hendricks, Sterling Brown, “The Somervell Expedition to the Rio Grande, 1842,” *The Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 23:112-40.
- Historic Marker Application: Farmers Union Gin Company, online at *The Portal to Texas History*, <texashistory.unt.edu/ark:/67531/metaph491456/m1/31/>, accessed 14 Jan. 2017. Illinois, Cook County Deaths, 1878-1922, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- Illinois, Deaths and Stillbirths Index, 1916-1947, <Ancestry.com>.
- Index to Military Rolls of the Republic of Texas, McFarland, Dugald, Company A, 1st Regt. Artillery, Texas Army, Oct 31, 1836 – Dec 31, 1836, <www.tshaonline.org/sup-sites/military/1/mcfad_7l.htm> (saved 20 Aug. 2010).
- Jesse R. Smith Texas Archive File. File no. NAC-2-197, Archives and Records Division, Texas General Land Office, Austin, Tex.
- Kentucky, Death Records, 1911-1955, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- Kirksey, Robert Hugh, *History of Pickens County, part one: Early years through 1865*, 17 Jan. 2003, <www.datelinepickens.com/historyinpickens/pickenshistory_1-shtml>. [no longer valid]
- Lauderdale, R. J., and John M. Doak. *Life on the Range and on the Trail*. San Antonio, Tex.: The Naylor Company, 1936.
- Lawrence County, Alabama, Archives, <www.lawrencecoarchives.com/database/burials.php>.
- Letter from Catherine (Whitley) Smith to Sharp M. Smith. A “letter from Catherine Whitley Smith to her son, Sharp Mattison Smith,” online at <wildfilly.com/ssmithletter.html> (saved 22 June 2010) and <Ancestry.com>.
- Louisiana, Deaths Index, 1850-1875, 1894-1956, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- Lovingood, Judson Allison, “Ancestral Line of Judson Preston, Samuel Maxwell and Judge Trammell Lovingood (Lovingood/Lovingood/Liebengut/Leibundgut).” An unsourced 5-page .pdf document sent by Judson to me via email on 15 May 2016.
- Lucas-Lawless, Karen, *History of the Land of Old Danville Cemetery, aka Shepard Hill near Willis, Montgomery [sic] County, Texas*, <freepages.history.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~klaw/landhistory.html> (downloaded 5 May 2014).
- Mannen, Eunice M., and Edna Boykin. *Index: Marriage Records of Dona Ana Co., N. M., Book I (Dec. 1869 to Apr. 1905)*. Typescript, 1980. FHL 978.966 V2m.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Marek, Jindrich, *Battle of Cheb (Eger), Czechoslovakia*, <[www.97thid.com/cgi-bin/index.cgi?show&cheb&f=97thid/cheb&line=Battle+of+Cheb+\(Eger\),+Czechoslovakia&id=7460389073&dpt=9](http://www.97thid.com/cgi-bin/index.cgi?show&cheb&f=97thid/cheb&line=Battle+of+Cheb+(Eger),+Czechoslovakia&id=7460389073&dpt=9)> (saved 9 Dec. 2009).
- Marriage Records, Perry County, Alabama, 1820–1839*, <www.trackingyourroots.com/data/perrymarriages.htm>, from record in the Judge of Probate Office, County Courthouse, Marion, Perry Co., Ala. (saved 13 Apr. 2009).
- Metz, Leon Claire. *John Wesley Hardin: Dark Angel of Texas*. El Paso, Tex.: Mangan Books, 1996.
- Michigan Births and Christenings, 1775–1995*, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- Mississippi Marriages, 1776–1935*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Mississippi, Marriages, 1800–1911*, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- Missouri Marriage Records, 1805–2002*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Missouri, Marriages, 1750–1920*, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- Missouri Marriages, 1766–1983*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Morgan, David W., *Captain George Barber of Georgia, Chapter 8, George Barber, Jr.*, <freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~dmorgan/chapter8.html>. Originally published 1975. Saved 25 Apr. 2009.
- Murray, Lois Smith. *Baylor at Independence*. Waco, Tex.: Baylor University Press, 1972.
- New Mexico Marriages, 1727–1900*, <Ancestry.com>.
- New York Passenger Lists, 1820–1957*, <Ancestry.com>.
- North Carolina, Compiled Census and Census Substitutes Index, 1790–1890*, <Ancestry.com>.
- North Carolina, Marriages, 1759–1979*, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- Oakhill Cemetery Inscriptions, Oakhurst, California*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Oklahomans in WWI – “Oklahoma Spirit of ‘17” – G surnames*, <ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/ok/military/ww1/ww1g.txt>.
- Oregon, Death Index, 1898–2008*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Pearce, Henry David, and Robert Lee, *126 Biographical Sketches of Confederate Soldiers—Coke & Runnels Counties, TX*, <files.usgwarchives.net/tx/coke/military/civilwar/csa/126bios.txt> (saved 13 Apr. 2009).
- Ray, Worth S. *Austin Colony Pioneers*. Baltimore, Md.: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1949, 1970, 1995.
- Republic of Texas Poll List for 1846*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Rice, Helen McPheeters. *The McPheeters Family*. Winter Park, Fla.: 1956. Page images online at <Ancestry.com>.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- Ridlon, G. T. *Ridleys of Rutherford County, Tennessee, A History of the Ancient Ryedales*. Manchester, N.H.: The author, 1884, 493–514.
- Rock Creek Cemetery*, <www.cemeteries-of-tx.com/Wtx/Jack/RockCreek.html>.
- Salado Cemetery, Baines Street, Salado, Texas*, <files.usgwarchives.org/tx/bell/cemetery/salado3.txt> (saved 21 June 2010).
- San Antonio City Cemetery Section G*, <www.cemeteries-of-tx.com/Etx/Bexar/Cemetery/City1/Sec%20G.htm> (saved 26 Jan. 2013).
- Seward County KSArchives – Liberal Cemetery (Partial) – Surnames McG through Moo*, <files.usgwarchives.net/ks/seward/cemeteries/liberal/m002.txt>.
- Shanklin, Felda Davis. *Salado, Texas: Its History and People*. Peter Hansborough Bell Press, 1960.
- Smith, Alvy Ray. *Edwardian Riggses of America, Vol. 2: Elder Bethuel Riggs (1757-1835): Generations Five through Ten of His Family to 2006*. Version 9.2, 2012, or latest version as electronically published at <alvyray.com/Riggs/vol2>.
- . *The Elijah P. Gorman Family, 1774–1993*. Version 8.1, 2013, or latest version as electronically published at <alvyray.com/Smith/>.
- . *The John Malone Harrison Family, 1774–2010*. Version 8.1, 2013, or latest version as electronically published at <alvyray.com/Smith/>.
- , “The Probable Genetic Signature of Thomas¹ Riggs, Immigrant to Gloucester, Massachusetts, by 1658,” *New England Historical Genealogical Register* 164 (2010):85–94.
- Smith, E. F., “William Berry ‘Camel Back’ Smith – Mary Ann Ashmore, Allied Families and Descendants.” Manuscript downloaded from <Ancestry.com>.
- Smith, Nelson F. *History of Pickens County, Alabama*. Carrollton, Ala.: 1856, repr. Spartanburg, S.C.: The Reprint Company, Publishers, 1980.
- South Dakota Death Index, 1905–1955*, <Ancestry.com>.
- SSDI. *Social Security Death Index*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Tennessee, Death Records, 1914–1955*, <www.FamilySearch.com>.
- Tennessee State Marriages, 1780–2002*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Tennessee Supreme Court Cases, 1847, Michael Messar v. Charles Littleton et al, Hawkins Co., land dispute, East division, location: Range 9, Section C, Shelf 6, Box no. 1123, 54 pages*. Description from <supreme-court-cases.tennsos.org/search?search=1&search_fields%5B%5D=case_name%2Ccause%2Cnotes&county=Hawkins&start_year=1840&end_year=1850&search_keywords=Messar>, accessed 28 Jan. 2017. I ordered a copy of this file 28 Jan. 2017 and received it 30 Jan. 2017, a .pdf scan of the original document written in pen or pencil on yellowing paper.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Texas Birth Certificates, 1903–1935*, <www.FamilySearch.com>.
- Texas Birth Index, 1903–1997*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas, Birth Index, 1903–1997*, <www.FamilySearch.com>.
- Texas Census, 1820–90*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas, County Marriage Index, 1837–1977*, <www.FamilySearch.com>.
- Texas, County Tax Rolls, 1846–1910*, <www.FamilySearch.com>.
- Texas Death Index, 1903–2000*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas, Death Index, 1964–1998*, <www.FamilySearch.com>.
- Texas Deaths, 1890–1976*, <www.FamilySearch.com>.
- Texas Divorce Index, 1968–2002*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas Land Title Abstracts*, <Ancestry.com>. Cites Texas General Land Office, *Abstracts of All Original Texas Land Titles Comprising Grants and Locations*. Austin, Tex.: 19–[sic].
- Texas Marriage Collection, 1814–1909 and 1966–2002*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas Marriages, 1837–1973*, <www.FamilySearch.com>.
- Texas, Marriages, 1966–2010*, <www.FamilySearch.com>.
- Texas Marriages to 1850*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas, Muster Roll Index Cards, 1838–1900*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas State Historical Association*, website, <tshaonline.org/handbook/search>.
- Texas State Library, Archives and Manuscripts, Republic Claims*, <tslarc.tsl.state.tx.us/repclaims>.
- Texas State Library and Archives Commission, Confederate Pensions Index*, <www.tsl.state.tx.us/apps/arc/pensions/index.php>.
- The Texians, An Online Database of the People that Lived in the Republic of Texas*, <www.oldcardboard.com/lsj/texians/> (accessed 22 June 2010).
- Thompson, Leslie A., *Flossenburg Concentration Camp*, <www.97thid.com/cgi-bin/index.cgi?show&flos&f=97thid/flossenburg&line=Flossenburg+Concentration+Camp&id=7460374620&dpt=9> (saved 9 Dec. 2009).
- Tom Green Co. TX – Births 1937*, <files.usgwarchives.net/tx/tomgreen/vitals/births/1937/tomgb37.txt> (saved 23 Aug. 2010).
- Tom Green County [Texas] Births 1940 Surnames Lacy – Zuniga*, <files.usgwarchives.net/tx/tomgreen/vitals/births/1940/tom0240b.txt> (saved 23 Aug. 2010).
- Turner, Beatrice Clark. *The Chouteau Family: A Genealogy of Descendants and Collateral Branches*. Privately published, 1934. Available on <Ancestry.com>.
- A Twentieth Century History of Southwest Tex.* Vol. 1. Chicago: Lewis Publishing Co., 1907. Available on Google Books.

THE ALEXANDER SMITH FAMILY

- Tyler, George W. *The History of Bell County*. San Antonio, Tex.: The Naylor Company, 1936.
- U.S. *City Directories, 1821–1989*, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. *Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles*, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. *Confederate Pensions, 1884–1958*, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. *General Index to Pension Files, 1861–1934*, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- U.S. *Passport Applications, 1795–1925*, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. *Phone and Address Directories, 1993–2002*, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. *Public Records Index, Vol. 1*, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. *Public Records Index, Vol. 2*, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. *Public Records Index*, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- U.S. *Veterans Gravesites, ca. 1775–2006*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Washington, *Deaths, 1883–1960*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Washington, *Marriage Records, 1865–2004*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Welcome to Pickens County, Alabama: A Genealogical and Historical Web Site, <www.rootsweb.com/%7Ealpicken/pcpage.htm>
- Western States Marriage Record Index, <abish.byui.edu/specialCollections/westernStates/westernStatesRecordDetail.cfm?recordID=1520800>, downloaded 16 Dec. 2013.
- Wharton, Clarence B. *Texas Under Many Flags*. Vol. 111. The American Historical Society, Inc., 1930.
- World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918, <Ancestry.com>.

NAME INDEX

Spouse surname(s), or other identifying notation in parentheses. Uppercase Roman numerals are plate numbers of the figures. Lowercase Roman numerals are front matter page numbers.

Adams

Leslie C., 128

Alexander

Dicks, 140

Armstrong

Clinton, 8

Ellen (Smith), 106

Arnold

Claibo[u]rne, 50

Claibourne, 35

Enos, 82

Jimmy, 82

Julia Ann, 85

Mary (Christian), 82

Minnie Bertha, 83

Nancy, 16

Nancy (Smith), 81

Nancy Ellen, 21, 35, 49

Ophia (Smith), 112

Robert, 111, 112

Askins

Francis M., 65

Bachman

Elizabeth, 57

Bailey

B. H., 43, 44

James, 22

Lucy Ann (Smith), 44

Marietta/Mollie/Mary E., 43

Nancy, 16

Sarah, 82

William, 16

Baldree

Laura Susan, 130

Barrett

J. S., 112

Lucretia, 25

Mesheck, 7

Barton

Alvin Monroe, 126

Nancy Ann (Tiffin), 126

Oma Virginia, 102, 126

Bean

Effie M. (Kincheloe), 104

Paul, 104

Beaver

Hubert, 111

Bellamy

Martha, 15

Berry

Lucille, 117

Berryman

Clyde, 96

Earl, 97

Ida Mae (Hurst), 52, 96

Underwood, 97

Bird

William H., 95

Blount

William, 20

Bowling

Martin Edgar, 98

Pauline (Smith), 97

Bradford

Winnie Lee, 129

Bright

Abigail Elise, 130

Amanda Michelle, 130

Betty Sue (Bussell), 129

Christopher Allen, 130

Dwight David, 129

Gary Fain, 129

Hubert C., 129

Laura Susan (Baldree), 130

Leslie Allen, 129

Leslie Neal, 130
 Leslie Newland, 129
 Lillian, 129
 Sidney Madison, 129
 Susan Amenda, 129
 Winnie Lee (Bradford), 129

Britton
 A., 24

Brown
 Lynn, 111
 Nelly, 10, 12

Bruner
 Harrison, 111
 James, 111
 Robertle (Smith), 111
 Sallie (Overbay), 111

Brunner
 Sarah Phipps (Hale), 59

Bryand
 John L., 67

Bryant
 Mary Luena (Stephens) (Smith),
 34, 67
 Robey, 68

Bussell
 Betty Sue, 129
 Charlotte Eloise, 128
 Cornelius J., 127
 Emogene (Skelton), 118, 127
 John Robert, 118, 127
 Julia Lyons (Jones), 127

Butler
 Kenny, 115
 Susanne (Smith), 115

Campbell
 Andrew, 7

Carter
 Anna Belle (Smith), 114, 115

Carton
 Sarah C., 65

Cavin
 John, 42
 Lucinda (Hawley), 42
 Mary Ann, 16, 42

Christian
 Allen, 22
 Betsy, 22
 Charles Allen Demore, 71
 Effie J., 70
 James, 22
 Jesse, 41
 John, 22, 23, 110
 Juda Lou Terry, 81, 109
 Julia Ann, 70
 Lewis, 3
 Lewis, Jr., 22
 Lillie Bell, 71
 Mary, 82
 Mary Jane (Smith), 41, 69
 Nancy, 22
 Nellie, 70
 Ollie (–), 71
 Peggy, 22
 Polly, 22
 Sally, 22
 Sarah L. (Long), 70
 Sarah Louise, 71
 Stephen, 70
 Thomas, 22
 Thomas (Jr.), 22
 Thomas Jefferson, 41, 69
 Virgil H., 70

Clemons
 Janet Maria (Smith), 115
 Mark, 115

Cloyd
 Allen, 114
 Brandy (Noel), 114

Cocke
 William, 7

Count
 Lucy (Hooker), 122
 Richard Homer, 101, 122
 Tom, 122

Counts
 Amizona (Smith), 101, 122
 Christine (Ferguson), 123
 Gardner, 123
 Hoyt Richard, 123

NAME INDEX

- Lucy (Hooker), 122
Marley, 123
Martha Francis, 55, 99
Mildred Marjorie (Pope), 123
Ollie R. (–), 123
Ozella, 52, 95
Underwood, 123
William B. O., 123
- Cox**
Alice, 115
Elizabeth Francis (Hale), 59
- Craddock**
Shelby (Mullins), 114
- Cradic**
Della, 112
Fannie (Marshall) (Smith), 84
Noah, 84
- Craven**
C. F., 69
Viola (Smith), 69
- Currie**
Samuel, 7
Samuel, Jr., 7
- Curry**
Jane, 36
Mary (Seawright), 36
Samuel, 36
- Curry (Seawright)**
Mary, 36
- Davis**
– (Patterson), 78
Charles B., 115
Charlie B., 127
- Dickson**
William, 8
- Dowell**
Lewis, 36
Nancy (Skelton), 36
- Duncan**
Effie, 119
- Eaton**
Joseph, 23
Mary E. (Messer), 32
Rutledge, 32
- Ellis**
Aimey (Weaver), 128
Andrew, 128
Arwen, 128
Brenda, 129
Charlotte Eloise (Bussell), 128
Faye, 129
Florence (Phillips), 128
Jonathan, 128
Lily, 128
Peggy (–), 129
Raymond Phillip, 128
Rebecca, 128
Walter, 128
Walter, Jr., 129
- Ely**
Effie (Smith), 61
Joseph Blakemore, 62
- Faver**
Inez Watson, 69
- Ferguson**
Christine, 123
Frances (Moore), 123
Price, 123
- Fisk**
John, 33
- Fraker**
George, 12
Nelly (Brown), 10, 12
- Frederick**
Benjamin J., 31
Josephine P. (Messer), 31
- Freeman**
Della B., 51, 94
Georgia Ann (McCarver), 94
Henry F., 94
Jimmie L., 94
Minnie J., 94
- Gargis**
James, 98
- Gaston**
Ruby Bell, 101
- Gentry**
Bartlett, 20
Elizabeth (Whitman), 20

Martha/Patsy, 10, 20

Goddard
 Caty, 13
 Elenor, 13
 Francis, 7, 14, 22
 Luteary, 13
 Mary/Polly, 10, 13
 Nancy, 13
 Rebecca, 13
 Sally, 13
 Sarah **Weatherly (Waller)**, 14
 Solomon, 13, 20

Goodbar
 Lyle, 34
 Martha Jane, 34

Graves
 David, 129

Gray
 Lillie, 77

Hale
 Adalaide, 127
 Bessie M., 86, 119
 Charles Wesley, 59
 Effie (Duncan), 119
 Elizabeth (Bachman), 57
 Elizabeth Francis, 59
 Florida Ellen, 58
 Margaret (Smith), 27, 57
 Mary Isabella, 59
 Philip Smith, 27, 57
 Philip Smith (III), 59
 Philip Smith (Sr.), 57
 Samuel S., 58
 Sarah Phipps, 59
 William Douglas, 59

Hamilton
 J. D., 84, 116, 118
 Jacob, 30

Hammett
 Aubrey R., 67

Hancock
 Elizabeth (Jaggers), 106
 John R., 106
 John W., 106

Maggie Viola (Mowell) (Smith), 73, 106

Hawley
 Lucinda, 42

Heightsmith
 G. R., 68

Hicks
 Alexander, 10, 19, 46
 Catharine, 19
 Catherine, 10
 Elizabeth, 10, 19
 Elizabeth (Smith), 10, 17, 131, 139
 Isaac, 50
 Joseph, 10, 18
 Nancy (—), 138
 Naomi (Smith), 19, 46
 Palestine, 19, 47
 Riley, 10, 17, 131, 139
 Stephen, 138

Hogan
 Ellis, 5, 6

Hollon
 James, 71
 Lillie Bell (Christian), 71

Hooker
 Lucy, 122

Hord
 Eldridge, 139

Horton
 Misty, 113

House[w]right
 Audley, 114, 115
 Faye (Smith), 114, 115

Houston
 Jacob, 114
 Justin, 114
 Kelvin, 114
 Kristi (Smith), 114

Howell
 Lucinda, 16, 32

Hunt
 J. E., 69
 Mary Isabella (Hale), 59

Hurst
 Ida Mae, 52, 96

NAME INDEX

- Hutson**
Kenny Henry, 114
Linda (Smith), 113
Nikki, 114
Thomas, 113
- Iron**
Charles E., 56
Ellen (Lyons), 56
- Ivy**
Henry, 5, 6
- Jagers**
Elizabeth, 106
- Jennings**
Claud E., 106
Willie Maud[e] (Smith), 106
- Jeter**
Ray Ernest, Sr., 112
Sylvia Lou (Smith), 112
- Johnson**
James, 7
- Jones**
Adalaide (Hale), 127
Julia Lyons, 127
Robert, 127
- Keiter**
E. Y., 69
- Kelley**
Mary (Kincheloe), 104
T. D., 104
- Kennedy**
John, 8
- Kincade**
David, 6
- Kincheloe**
Ada (Smith), 26, 61, 102
Duncan Eve, 104
Duncan Eve, Jr., 104
Effie M., 104
Elizabeth (—), 104
Enos E., 26, 61, 102
Eugene J., 108
James Benjamin, 104
Joseph L., 104
Mable, 73, 107
Marvin S., 104
Mary, 104
- Kinchelor**
Ellen, 72
- Kite**
John, 41
- Larkin**
Ruth (Mullins), 114
- Lawson**
Elisha, 5, 6
Sarah (—), 6
- Link**
Elenor/Ellen (Messer), 31
Frank S. M., 31
- Lisby**
Jesse, 101
Lee Ora (Smith), 101
- Littleton**
Charles, 10, 18, 139
- Littreal**
Thurman B., 129
- Long**
A. C., 84
Allen C., 41, 75
Bertha A., 76
Bettie, 84
James, 82
Lucretia (Smith), 41, 74
Mary M., 76
Ransy, 82
Robert, 76
Samuel, 76
Sarah (Mowl), 82
Sarah L., 70
- Looney**
Absalom, 7
- Lord**
Brenda (Ellis), 129
Enos, 129
- Low**
A. H., 56
- Lynch**
Ethel Agnes (Smith), 69
Jana, 69
Mary L., 69
Velma N., 69

Lyons

Bettie (Smith), 74
Caroline (–), 56
Ellen, 27, 56
Ellen (Smith), 27, 55
Henry W., 56
James, 23, 56
Nannie, 73
Rosana E., 56
Samuel, 27
Samuel S., 56
William M., 27, 55

Maddox

Ann (–), 32
Millie H., 32

Mallonee

Sarah Louise (Christian), 71

Marshall

Byrd, 84
Effie (Smith), 87
Ellis, 87
Fannie, 84
Kate (Wagner), 84

Martin

Martha C., 48, 89
Wilson H., 54

Massey

Alvis T., 70
Julia Ann (Christian), 70

May

Allen, 64
Ann (Piles), 64
George, 64
James Allen, 33, 64
Sylvester (Smith) (Thomas), 33, 64

McCarty

James P., 8

McCarver

Albert, 94
Georgia Ann, 94
Julia A. (Wear) (Smith), 93
Malinda (Smith), 51, 93
Minnie, 94
Samuel J., 51, 93
Willie Mack, 94

McCoy

– (Patterson), 78
W. W., 78

McMinn

Joseph, 7

McPheeter

Samuel, 131, 139

McPheeters

Elizabeth, 11, 25
Lucretia (Barrett), 25
Margaret (Seawright), 25
Rebecca (Thompson), 26
Samuel, 2, 25
Samuel, Sr., 25
William, 26

Meadows

Louise, 109

Messar

Michael, 10

Messer

Basel, 32
California. P. (Story), 31
Elenor/Ellen, 31
Francis, 32
Isaac C., 138
Josephine P., 31
Mary (–), 30
Mary E., 32
Michael, 30, 31, 140
Millie H. (Maddox), 32
Myrtle, 32
Peggy (–), 138
Rebecca (Smith), 13, 30
Stella, 32
William Francis, 32
William M., 13, 30

Miles

Julia Ann (Arnold), 85
Martha Angeline, 41, 84
William, 41
William H., 85

Mitchell

Claude H., 92

Moore

Bertha A. (Long), 76

NAME INDEX

- Cecil, 80
Chester, 80
Frances, 123
Howard, 80
Lillie, 80
Matilda (Skelton), 80
Milton Chester, 80
Robert B., 76
- Morelock**
Ella Mae, 119
Herbert, 120
Hubert, 120
- Mowell**
Johnson, 106
Maggie Viola, 73, 106
Susan (Murray), 106
- Mowl**
Sarah, 82
- Mullens**
Isaac, 53
- Mullins**
Darrell, 114
David, 114
Georgia Vesta (Smith), 113, 114
Jeff, 114
Roger, 114
Ruth, 114
Shelby, 114
- Murray**
Susan, 106
- Myers**
James, 88
Laura Alice, 43, 88
Sallie (Skelton), 88
- Needham**
Craig, 129
- Noel**
Brandy, 114
Calvin, 114
Ray, 113
Sandra (Smith), 113
- Oaks**
Charlie J., 107
Goldie E. (Smith), 107
Nancy (Smith), 107
Roy Chester, 107
- Osborn[e]**
Carl, 114, 115
Lottie (Smith), 114, 115
- Overbay**
Sallie, 111
- Parker**
Robert L., 112
- Parvin**
Verna Helen, 113
- Patterson**
—, 78
Adam, 23
Alexander, 17, 22
Archibald, 132, 138
Bertie M., 78
Elizabeth (—), 138
Elizabeth (Smith), 16
Ellen (—), 105
Emma, 82
George, 16, 30
George (Jr.), 17
Guy, 105
Ida, 73, 105
James, 2, 17, 76
James M., 41, 76
John, 2, 6, 131
Lennie Leeoatnie, 77
Lewis C., 131, 139
Lewis D., 138
Lillie (Gray), 77
XE "Scism:Lucretia" Lucretia
(Scism), 76
Molly, 78
Ollivene N., 77
Oscar Mark, 77
Pearl, 105
Phoebe (Smith), 41, 76
Sarah (Bailey), 82
William, 82, 105
William B., 32
- Peters**
R. H., 106
- Phillips**
Florence, 128

Mattie Jane, 22

Phipps
 Florida Ellen (Hale), 58
 Harry, 113, 115
 Nathan, 58
 Nora Elizabeth (Smith), 113, 114,
 115

Pickens
 Lonie Belma, 101, 124
 William, 131, 139

Piles
 Ann, 64

Pope
 Margaret Emaline (Tanner), 123
 Mildred Marjorie, 123
 Thomas Newton, 123

Pouts
 L. L., 116, 118

Presley
 E. G., 105

Quillen
 Ernestine May, 28, 60

Ratliff
 Eli, 29

Renfro
 Lousa Minerva, 70

Ridley
 Elizabeth J., 1
 Robert, 77

Riner
 Lillian (Bright), 129

Roberts
 Anthony, 114
 Ella Mc. (Smith), 49
 G. T., 49
 Traci (Smith), 114

Robinson
 Ruth, 59

Rudd
 Martha (Smith), 48

Scism
 Elizabeth, 41, 80
 John, 70
 Lucretia, 76

Seawright
 Margaret, 25
 Mary, 36

Shikle
 Rebecca, 21, 53

Shipley
 Varner, 5, 6

Simmons
 Effie (Smith), 22

Skelton
 Abraham Carter, 36
 Alexander, 138
 Allie Carmack, 118
 Ann[a], 16, 36
 Charlotte Louise, 118
 Elizabeth (–), 39
 Emogene, 118, 127
 Flora Belle (Smith), 86, 116
 George Hale, 86, 116
 George Haskell, 118
 Hugh T., 86
 Ina, 79
 James, 36, 39, 41, 78, 119, 120
 James M., 86
 James S., 116, 118
 Jane, 36
 Jane (Curry), 36
 Jane (Skelton), 36
 John, 79
 John (Jr.), 39
 John E., 36, 40
 John Ephraim, 36
 John K., 86
 John, Sr., 39
 Luther, 79
 Maggie, 80
 Margaret, 21, 36, 45
 Margaret Elizabeth (Smith), 41, 78
 Mary, 21, 36, 47
 Matilda, 80
 Nancy, 36
 Nancy Janette (Scism), 116, 118
 Ralph, 2
 Rebecca A., 86, 118

NAME INDEX

- Reuben, 22, 36
Richard, 36
Sallie, 88
Samuel, 78
Theodore, 79
Walter, 119
Walter Preston, 86
William M., 79
- Smith**
Abram/Albert C., 52
Ada, 26, 61, 91, 102
Albert Chapman, 97
Alex, 92, 93
Alexander, 1, 13, 21, 22, 30, 36,
41, 45, 84, 131, 139
Alexander (Jr.), 10, 13, 131
Alice (–), 114
Alice (Cox), 115
Alice M., 98
Amizona, 101, 122
Ann, 48
Ann[a] (Skelton), 16, 36
Anna Belle, 114, 115
Annie L. (–), 92
Ardley C., 112, 118
Arthur, 88
Audley C., 74
Audley C., 28
B. A., 119
B. S., 121
Barbery, 49
Benjamin Franklin, 28, 60
Benna, 125
Berta, 55
Bessie M. (Hale), 86, 119
Bettie, 74, 87
Bird, 72, 86, 118
Birlie, 111
Blanch[e], 73
Bradley, 91
Bunie, 87
Carl, 111
Carrie (–), 114
Carrie E., 92
Charles, 16, 34, 55
Charles Otis, 97
Charlie M., 88
Christopher C., 55
Clara A., 60
Clarence, 84
Corrine N., 91
Dallas W., 113, 114
Daniel, 87, 88
David, 17
Dennis L., 113
Dwight L., 120
Edward, 74
Effie, 22, 61, 87
Elbert Hale., 44
Elizabeth, 10, 16, 17, 43, 46, 48,
82, 89, 131, 139
Elizabeth (–), 51, 92
Elizabeth (McPheeters), 11, 25
Elizabeth (Scism), 41, 80
Elizabeth Caroline (Williams), 21,
54
Elizabeth J., 16
Elizabeth J. (Ridley), 1
Elizabeth/Betty Stace, 33
Ella Mae (Morelock), 119
Ella Mc., 49
Ellen, 27, 55, 73, 106
Elmer, 113, 115
Emma (Patterson), 82
Ernestine May (Quillen), 28, 60
Ervin Presley, 84
Estene, 98
Esther E. (–), 52, 94
Ethel Agnes, 69
Fannie (Marshall), 84
Faye, 114, 115
Faye (Ellis), 129
Flora Belle, 86, 116
Francis, 49, 109
Frank, 107
Gentry, 16, 21, 35, 49
George, 16, 40, 46, 48, 49, 95, 132
George R., 90, 109

George Russell, 55, 99
 George W., 28, 41, 52, 54, 71, 81, 97, 101, 109
 George Washington, 10, 20
 George Washington, Jr., 21, 54
 Georgia Vesta, 113, 114
 Glen, 87
 Glenn R., 101
 Goldie E., 107
 Grace, 87
 Harold, 129
 Hattie Virginia (Wagner), 82, 112, 113, 115
 Hazel A., 109
 Hellen A., 91
 Henretta, 99
 Hillard L., 92
 Hobert, 98
 Howard, 90, 100
 Hugh, 16, 21, 41
 Hugh G., 52
 Humphrey Neal, 98
 Humphrey P., 101, 123
 Ida, 95
 Ida (Patterson), 73, 105
 Ida Mae (Hurst) (Berryman), 52, 96
 Inez Watson (Faver), 69
 Isabella, 28
 Ivan R., 114
 J. Clarence, 98
 Jack S., 90, 91, 100
 Jackson M., 52, 98
 James, 21, 24, 34, 46, 47, 49, 66, 115
 James Alexander, 121
 James Alie, 116
 James Alley, 82, 112, 113, 115
 James H., 114
 James J., 21
 James N., 43, 88
 James P., 98
 James Pinkney, 52, 95
 James W., 93
 Jane, 24
 Janet Maria, 115
 Jennie (–), 91
 Jenny Nora, 82
 John, 10, 12, 13, 16, 21, 27, 30, 32, 40, 48, 49, 59, 73, 82, 107, 131, 138, 139
 John E., 41
 John F., 109
 John Gentry, 51, 92
 Joseph, 11, 16, 21, 22, 36, 47, 89, 131, 138, 139
 Joseph G., 100
 Joseph George, 48, 89
 Joseph W., 90, 92, 100
 Josephene (–), 55
 Juda Lou Terry (Christian), 81, 109
 Julia A. (Wear), 93
 Julia K., 88
 Juliabelle, 84
 Justina, 51
 Kristi, 114
 Lassie M., 91
 Laura Alice (Myers), 43, 88
 Lealier, 90
 Lee Ora, 101
 Leorna, 55
 Lillie Bell, 60
 Linda, 113
 Lonie Belma (Pickens), 101, 124
 Lottie, 114, 115
 Louisa/Eliza M. (–), 52, 98
 Louise (Meadows), 109
 Lousa Minerva (Renfro), 70
 Lovey A., 54
 Lucinda (–), 11, 22
 Lucinda (Howell), 16, 32
 Lucretia, 16, 33, 41, 74
Lucretia (–), 10, 13
 Lucy Ann, 44
 Lucy P. (–), 90
 Luther, 119
 Luttery, 13
 Mabel P., 91
 Mable (Kincheloe), 73, 107

NAME INDEX

- Maggie Sue, 121
Maggie Viola (Mowell), 73, 106
Mahala A., 55
Malcolm, 93
Malinda, 51, 93
Malinda, 48
Malinda (Smith), 48
Margaret, 27, 57
Margaret (Skelton), 21, 36, 45
Margaret Elizabeth, 41, 78
Marietta/Mollie/Mary E., 43
Marshal, 102
Martha, 46, 48
Martha Angeline (Miles), 41, 84
Martha C., 52
Martha C. (Martin), 48, 89
Martha Francis (Counts), 55, 99
Martha Jane (Goodbar), 34
Martha R., 54
Martha/Patsy (Gentry), 10, 20
Martin, 49, 53
Marvin, 62
Mary, 13, 30, 46, 52
Mary (Skelton), 21, 36, 47
Mary (Thacker), 13, 30
Mary Ann (Cavin), 16, 42
Mary Bell[e] (Wear), 55, 99
Mary Catherine, 109
Mary E., 54, 112
Mary Elizabeth, 102
Mary Jane, 41, 48, 69
Mary Luena (Stephens), 34, 67
Mary M. (—), 21, 53
Mary T. (—), 27, 59
Mary/Polly (Goddard), 10, 13
Matilda, 33, 65
Mattie Jane (Phillips), 22
Maud[e], 74
May, 87, 88
Melissa (—), 114
Melvin O., 44
Merl I., 95
Michael, 114
Minnie (—), 91
Minnie Bertha (Arnold), 83
Minnie Roberta, 82
Mollie (—), 43, 88
Nancy, 24, 40, 81, 107, 121
Nancy (Arnold), 16
Nancy (Bailey), 16
Nancy B., 29, 41, 71
Nancy B. (Smith), 29, 41, 71
Nancy Ellen (Arnold), 21, 35, 49
Nannie C. (—), 91
Naomi, 19, 46
Nellie, 88
Nelly (Fraker) (Brown), 10, 12
Nettie N., 91
Nicholas, 22
Nicholas Gentry, 22
Nora Elizabeth, 113, 114, 115
Norine, 90
Ollie, 68
Oma Virginia (Barton), 102, 126
Ophia, 112
Oragan, 89
Oscar M., 55
Ozella (Counts), 52, 95
Parilee (—), 43, 86
Parvin, 83
Paul H., 91
Pauline, 97
Peggy (—), 114
Phebe, 27
Phoebe, 41, 76
Pleasant, 16
Polly T. (Spangler), 62
Polly/Nancy, 33
Preston, 91
Queenie Dr[ec?]k, 102
Rachael (—), 115
Ralph S., 108
Rebecca, 13, 16, 30
Rebecca (Shikle), 21, 53
Rebecca A. (Skelton), 86, 118
Ressie, 122
Reuben, 41, 48, 89
Rholan, 114, 115

Rholan, Jr., 115
 Richard, 21
 Robert, 43, 86
 Robertle, 111
 Roy Fennell, 102
 Roy Finnell, 125
 Ruby Bell (Gaston), 101
 Sally J., 24
 Sam, 73
 Samuel, 5, 6, 11, 21, 25, 73, 85,
 105, 107, 132, 140
 Sandra, 113
 Sarah (–), 21, 49
 Sidney, 111
 Summers, 62
 Susanah (–), 48, 89
 Susanne, 115
 Sylvesta A., 52
 Sylvester, 33, 64
 Sylvia, 111
 Sylvia Lou, 112
 Synthia G., 54
 Tharol, 125
 Thomas H., 52
 Thomas J., 21, 52
 Thomas M., 54
 Thomas Russell, 125
 Tonia, 114
 Traci, 114
 Tracy S., 111
 Verna Helen (Parvin), 113
 Veto A., 95
 Viola, 69, 101
 Virginia Mae, 62
 Wade G., 91
 Wallace Dewey, 69
 Wallace S., 43, 87
 Walter M., 91
 Wesley, 114
 Wesley Harold, 69
 Wilburn Robert, 93
 William, 7, 10, 19, 27, 30, 41, 52,
 73, 80, 94, 106, 132
 William Barton, 126

William C., 101
 William D., 54
 William George, 16, 36
 William R., 125
 William Urban, 68
 Willie L. (–), 95
 Willie Maud[e], 106
 Willie P., 121
 Winnie Sue, 102
 Zachias, 81, 110

Spangler
 Polly T., 62

Spurlock
 Charles H., 62
 Virginia Mae (Smith), 62

Stephens
 Mary Luena, 34, 67
 William, 67

Stockton
 Mary Bell[e] (Wear) (Smith), 55, 99

Story
 California P., 31
 Lemuel, 31
 Rachel (–), 31

Sullens
 Lee, 78
 Molly (Patterson), 78

Tanner
 Margaret Emaline, 123

Tate
 Elizabeth (Smith), 48, 89
 Ellizabeth, 89
 Thomas J., 48, 89
 William J., 89

Taylor
 Blanch[e] (Smith), 73
 James P., 5, 6
 Sylvester M., 74

Thacker
 Mary, 13, 30

Thomas
 Arminta, 65
 Bertie M. (Patterson), 78
 Bessie, 66
 Docia, 66

NAME INDEX

- Emma, 66
Frederick, 66
James Edward, 66
John, 65
Joseph, 66
Joseph L., 33, 65
Mary (–), 66
Matilda (Smith), 33, 65
Roy L., 78
Sarah (–), 64
Sarah C. (Carton), 65
Squire Fleming, 33, 64
Sylvester (Smith), 33, 64
Turpin, 64
Walter, 66
- Thompson**
Rebecca, 26
- Tiffin**
Nancy Ann, 126
- Tow**
A. H., 102
- Turley**
Thomas, 5, 6
- Vance**
James H., 70
- Wagner**
Della (Cradic), 112
Hattie Virginia, 82, 112, 113, 115
J. W., 82
Kate, 84
William, 112
- Wagoner**
W. J., 110
- Waller**
Sarah **Weatherly**, 14
- Ward**
Caleb, 114
Clarence, 111
Jamie, 114
Tonia (Smith), 114
Zackary, 114
- Wear**
Julia A., 93
Mary A. (–), 99
Mary Bell[e], 55, 99
- Weaver**
Aimey, 128, 129
- Whet**
Bertie, 110
- White**
Fred A., 77
- Whitman**
Elizabeth, 20
- Williams**
Elizabeth Caroline, 21, 54
- Wolfe**
John M., 60
- Woods**
James, 83
- Yarosh**
Brian, 128
Caleb, 129
Chloe, 129
Hannah, 129
Karissa, 129
Rebecca (Ellis), 128

COLOPHON

All text is in the Goudy Old Style typeface designed in 1915 by Frederic W. Goudy.

ADDITIONS OR CORRECTIONS

I maintain a website devoted to keeping the information in this book up-to-date and accurate: <alvyray.com/Smith/>. Please contact me with any additions or corrections at the email address available on the website.

ILLUSTRATIONS